



[Mail this Page to a Friend.](#)

Transformation

The Zetas talk about how the Earth is undergoing a [Transformation](#) now and how this was described in the [Oahspe](#); why the Transformation is referred to as the [Harvest](#) and how it relates to the [Hindu Yugas](#); how many come to have [Foreknowledge](#) of this, and why it is often [Understated](#); how many on Earth have differing spiritual [Growth Rates](#); how [Gradual Change](#) is already evident and [Mixed Groups](#) will begin to [Separate](#); why this causes [Breakaway Consternation](#) or [Sudden Philanthropy](#) among the self-serving, who should be [Avoided](#); how recent [Expose's](#) of elite practices such as [Enron](#) and [Worldcom](#) are reducing their [Repressive Control](#) and [Colonialism](#), creating an elite [Bunker Mentality](#) as [Travel Restrictions](#) are impossible; what the elite consider the [Lesser Evil](#) and the [Clash of Agendas](#) among the elite who struggle with the [Broken Link](#) as their [Dictatorships](#) fail and [Che Lives!](#) and [Leadership Styles](#) change; the [Likely Outcome](#) of the coverup and [When Lies Fail](#) and how the Zetas try to [Facilitate Discussion](#); how [Which Way](#) the Earth is not a settled issue, as exemplified by the [Chupacabras](#); whether [Massing Troops](#) will win the battle for the [Soul of a Continent](#) and how this relates to the recent [Brazilian Roswell](#) and [Chupacabra Remnants](#); how the Transformation is sometimes depicted in [Science Fiction](#); why humans increasingly speak with [The Dead](#) as in the show [Crossing Over](#) and [Take Sick](#) as with the [Asian Flu Epidemic](#) or [Emanation Illness](#) or [Morgellons](#), and why the [Death Rate](#) will be high so some humans harbor a [Death Wish](#); what role [Bill Gates](#), [The Internet](#), or the US as a [Melting Pot](#) have in all of this; how early 2002 [Imaging](#) and doctored [Star Charts](#) and [Converging Signs](#) result in an [Uneasy Public](#) suspicious of a [Vapid Media](#) being turned to ZetaTalk and Troubled Times, who have [Survived](#); how sociological [2002 Trends](#) and a [2002 Quickening](#) will occur at the [2003 Approach](#); how 2003 [Debunking Failures](#) and [Sighting Shock](#) encourage [Debate](#) and [Disclosure](#); and which way [Russia](#), the [Catholic Church](#) and [Border Conflicts](#) and [End Game Postures](#) will move during the [Last Year](#).

The Zetas talk about how [Organized Religions](#) and the [Wealthy Elite](#) relying on a [Paper Promise](#) will react; how the establishment is trying to limit [Economic Collapse](#) and a [Market Crash](#) with [NESCARA](#) and by imposing a [New World Order](#) and movement toward a [World Government](#); how accidents such as [TWA 800](#) and [Swissair 111](#) are not accidents; how the [Year 2000](#) crisis and the game [Survivor](#) and being [Self Sufficient](#) are related; who will end up in [High Tech](#) communities, and their determining [Characteristics](#) and future form of [Government](#); what to anticipate in the [Next 3 1/2 Years](#) as the millennium approaches or [During 2,000](#) or [During 2001](#) or [During 2002](#) or [During 2003](#) when offers of [Safe Havens](#) and [Individual Preparations](#) and [Personal Decisions](#) will be made; what the [Best Case](#), [Worst Case](#), and [Likely Reality](#) are and what will occur [Until the Last Days](#); why [Rescue Expectations](#) and [Twisted Logic](#) prevail; why farmers are given [Contradictory](#) messages and when the [Little Man](#) should shed investments; how the [Establishment Reaction](#) has evolved and why a [Nervous Establishment](#) is resulting in [More Honesty](#), forcing [Belated Admissions](#), and the [Pope's Appology](#) from the church; how a [Lack of Leadership](#) from the [Bush Administration](#) results in a search for [Other Explanations](#) than the given and is [Discomfiting](#), as it is a type of [Proof](#); whether [Changing Captains](#) in the US will occur and how [Sudden Death](#) in the Clinton campaign will be arranged, the military more concerned with the [Common Good](#) and [Greater Need](#) during catalycsms, [Not Politics](#), Bush becoming [The Scapegoat](#); whether the US will have a [Walk-In President](#) before the shift; what [Explanations](#) will be given by countries [Around the Globe](#) or under [Repressive Regimes](#) will do when the [Reddish Cross](#) is visible with an [Alerted Populace](#), if [France Riots](#) portent worldwide riots, and how [Conflict Zones](#) will react; and why ZetaTalk can become a [Banned Message](#), is certainly a [Targeted Message](#) with organized [Campaigns](#), and is closely [Monitored](#).

The Zetas talk about how contactees are sometimes given [Future Visions](#) to motivate them; what impact [Pole Shift Precursors](#) and [Rapid Change](#) are having and whether [Societal Disruption](#) will occur; why there are [2 Camps](#) regarding the coming pole shift; how [Contact Groups](#) have a transformative effect on the group; how contactees often make [Life Changes](#) but are just as often [Unsure](#); why many contactees have [Timed Release](#) information about their [Roles](#) and may become [Change Agents](#); why many will be [Led by Children](#) after the shift; how contactees discover they are in charge of their own [Destiny](#) and can [Make a Difference](#); why contactee [Coordination](#) increasingly occurs; what kind of [Transformation Activities](#) are occurring; how there are [Incarnated Helpers](#) or others [In Attendance](#) from other worlds; how people like [Einstein](#) and [Buckminster Fuller](#) tried to effect change; why [Soul Mates](#) increasingly seek to meet

each other; why [Sociopathic Gangs](#) seem increasingly violent but [New Age Trends](#) are also on the increase and [Thug Control](#) possible; and why for individuals the Transformation is not necessarily a [Clean Slate](#). The Zetas talk about how Nancy was prepared for her [Communications](#) role and [Why Nancy](#) is the Zetan emissary; what [ZetaTalk Reactions](#) are and why many [Attack the Messenger](#), and how there are many [ZetaTalk Enemies](#) and [IRC Attacks](#), especially due to [2003 Accuracy](#); the [Source](#) of ZetaTalk, why Nancy can [Stumble](#), and why a [Direct Line](#) to the Zetas is not always possible, but [Live ZetaTalk](#) will likely continue after the shift for some, a [Sudden Silence](#) for most.

The Zetas talk about how mankind will change for the better [After the Cataclysms](#); how there will be renewal of [Natural Resources](#) and [Great Opportunities](#); why the [Green Movement](#) is important for our future, though [Ruined Worlds](#) can undergo a [Cleanup](#); how what are considered [Precious Possessions](#) and the concept of [Social Services](#) will by necessity change and the [Barter](#) system will rule; why [Hoarding](#) is not advised but [Growing Food](#) is; how [Food Riots](#) might develop; how mankind will feel adrift and these changes will be reflected in [Aftertime Religions](#); how Service-to-Others communities will have help in [Aftertime Raids](#) from the Service-to-Self oriented and [Prison Gangs](#) and will even share [Hybrid Homes](#); that technological marvels like a [Perpetual Power Pack](#) will appear; that many humans are becoming incarnated with spirits from [Other Worlds](#); and that not all of this will be a shock as in spite of [Culture Differences](#) there has been a [Cultural Exchange](#) going on for some time. The Zetas talk about whether the [Meaning of Life](#) will always be a mystery; whether the story of the Transformation has been buried in [Misinterpreted Messages](#); so that many don't know [Who to Believe](#); why many resist due to their [Belief Systems](#); whether it is myth or truth that a [Judgment Day](#) is coming or whether this will involve a [Second Coming](#) or an [Ascension](#), what the Zetas refer to as [The Lift](#); why there won't be [Future Pole Shifts](#); and whether the Transformation is on a time table with [Scheduled Events](#) or a special [Blue Star](#) is approaching.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Transformation

Note: written by Jul 15, 1995

What is the Transformation? The Earth is undergoing a subtle transformation, as the Transformation is now. This Transformation has been progressing for at least this century, and will go for at least a century more. Transformations occur for many reasons. One reason is that the great majority of the entities native to the planet have reached an orientation decision, and are ready to proceed with other lessons, and 3rd Density planets are checked periodically as to their readiness for harvest in this regard. Another reason is administrative, and that is why the Earth is undergoing its Transformation now. The majority of those on Earth have not yet reached their orientation decision, but will be moved to another planet, as the Earth has been designated as a future home for Service-to-Other oriented entities. The coming pole shift will expedite this process simply by the fact that 90% of the populace will die, either during the shift or shortly thereafter.

To qualify for Service-to-Other orientation, an entity must consider others as often as the self. To qualify for Service-to-Self, the entity must focus on the self 95% of the time, almost exclusively. Where it may seem that these individuals would stand out, some very diplomatic and cultured people are of this category. They are able to disguise their self interest in condescension to others. They are able to disguise their self interest as the interests of the other. During 3rd Density, entities must decide their spiritual orientations - Service-to-Self or Service-to-Others. Most, the vast majority, decide the latter on almost all 3rd Density worlds. This decision, or the lesson of 3rd Density as it is called, needs to precede almost all other lessons, as mixing the two spiritual orientations together creates chaos and thus other lessons cannot proceed. Many humans on Earth are choosing the Service-to-Other orientation, and mid-incarnation are thus joining the ranks of the Service-to-Others. This occurred in the past as well.

The world involves an increasing separation, by orientation, as the Transformation proceeds. The mix of Service-to-Other and Service-to-Self, and the proportion of undecided, will not change much as the cataclysms near and times get tough. Where some of the undecided will rise to the challenge and move into the Service-to-Others category, there will be others, operating in the Service-to-Other mode when things are comfortable, who will find their self focus increasing as their insecurities increase. Some, a very few, who are operating in the Service-to-Self mode, will find the troubled times pulling at their hearts, and will move back into the undecided category. A greater number will find their selfish nature accentuating during difficult times, and like those on the Titanic, will push all others aside to save themselves. They will move into the Service-to-Self category. So you see that the numbers will move about a bit, but essentially remain unchanged.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Oahspe

Note: written Apr 15, 1997.

The [Oahspe](#) is a book read by few but with staunch devotees, as it speaks to truths mostly unspoken by man. Written at a time and in a place where Christianity was the only dogma allowed, the Oahspe could only have come from the mind of the man and by the hand of the man who wrote it. Thus it is *clear* to those who encounter it that it is channeled work. The battle between what mankind calls good and evil, the existence of many types of spirits with different motivations such as ghosts or demons or angels, and reincarnation are not *new* topics to mankind, as they are addressed in one form or another by the major religions. But the Oahspe addresses such subjects as

A'ji EJ Atmospherea Anurl FETAL Babel
 Brah Iesu Ormazd Chime I'huan Semu
 Agni ETHE Brahman Aph FRAGAPATTL Deity
 Capilya I'hins Sargis Chinvat Ji'ay Shr I

- immature spirits,
- spirits so poorly formed that they fail to prosper
- the fluidity that incarnations can experience when there are more disincarnate spirits than bodies to accommodate them,
- the rapture that some spirits find in corporeal pleasures.
- reincarnation with a mission to right wrongs done during previous incarnations
- administrative oversight of developing worlds by spirits in higher planes
- the approaching transformation of the Earth and the interest in this among gathering spirits from many other worlds
- the use of the periodic passages of what the Oahspe calls the Red Star to create change on Earth
- the mentoring of democracy in the world in keeping with its approaching transformation

A'su GOLGOTHA Spirit Ashars HAOMA Nirvana
 Daveas Kosmon Suis Druik Lusters Yeshua
 Asaphs QUATAMA Corpor Aven MIROM Etherea
 Dyauis Loo'is Tau Drujj Oahspe Yuti u

Those who would delve into the rich wealth of insight the Oahspe provides should bear in mind that it was written at a time when *all* books intended to be serious works spoke in the Biblical style. The reader should not be put off by the use of new terms for spirits in different stages of maturity or with different orientations or allegiances. Many of these new terms have a parallel term, and these parallels are useful in helping the new reader relate. Read with an open mind, letting what is being relayed sink in. As the reading progresses the reader will get a sense of what those who were speaking through the author, a simple man who practiced dentistry in the last century, hoped to relay. As with the Book of Ra, it can be difficult to understand, and is subject to many interpretations. The best advice we can give on this matter is to read with your *heart* as well as your mind. Follow the flow, let the nuances lie unanswered and unchallenged in your mind. Treat this as a garden you are walking through for the first time, and experience it fully without trying to categorize it! Much of what you will learn will be processed in your subconscious, and influence your conscious mind later. If you must dissect each phrase, and correlate it with each piece of information taken from another source, you will trash much of what you could otherwise gain. Live in the gray, not always insisting on black

and white and strict compartmentalizations.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Harvest

Note: written by Jul 15, 1995

The Transformation is sometimes referred to as the Harvest. On your Planet Earth, because of the geological changes that periodically happen, the Transformation to 4th Density has been planned to coincide with these geological changes. The reason is simple, though some may view it in horror. During the coming geological changes the vast majority of your Earth's populace will perish, suddenly. Those who survive will find a world without food or shelter from the elements. Medical treatment will be scarce, and hygiene the least of anyone's thoughts. Consequently, even after the cataclysms, the die-off will be huge.

Reincarnation will not be affected by the pole shift any more than normal life cycles. Humans died young in the past. In the days of the cave man life was far shorter, so this is common to your species. There will be much death, and this has horrified many people, but at the present time the majority of humans on Earth, in fact four-fifths or more, do not have reincarnated souls but can spark new souls. This has happened because of the population explosion. Reincarnation on new worlds does not happen because of every intelligent life that harbors the possibility of this. We call these aborted souls. This is not any decision on the part of an administrative force, it just simply happens. Nothing sparked a soul. Nothing sparks a soul in a parakeet or a dog. If there is an indolent life, or one without challenge, frequently the soul dissipates upon death rather than remaining to reincarnate and grow and increase in mass.

Therefore the pole shift will result in quite a number of souls suddenly looking for reincarnation, but because this is a Transformation time they will be gathered, if they have not made their orientation decision to be Service-to-Self or Service-to-Other, and whisked off to a water world to be reincarnated into a type of octopus and carry on their lessons. Those who are Service-to-Other will reincarnate into more intelligent hominoids on Earth, and those who are Service-to-Self and have firmly decided this will be sent off to various worlds, at times in human form, for what we would term a very unpleasant life among others of their own kind.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Hindu Yugas

Note: written Jul 15, 1996.

Where the current Earth Transformation will encompass the entire population and even the physical density of the majority of the Earth and its Sun, there have been partial harvests in the past. These harvests involved parsing out mature entities to either the Service-to-Self or Service-to-Other orientation, while leaving the vast majority behind to continue their orientation deliberations in their 3rd Density setting. These harvests occur in what could be termed cyclical periods, predetermined time frames, due to the work load involved in doing the evaluation and arranging the transfer. Individual harvests also occur, if the individual has given The Call on this matter and is ready for harvest. The Hindus, in touch with matters spiritual, are aware of these periodic harvests just as they are cognizant of reincarnation and lessons that span lifetimes.

As the majority of transfers in any harvest are entities who have determined to be in Service-to-Others, those remaining behind are the worse off for their transfer. Thus, the Hindus see the Yugas as cycles leading to increasing degradation. The balance is maintained, however, as the disruptive influence of those strongly in the Service-to-Self has also been removed. After a harvest, things seem more placid all around, the clashes between entities attempting domination and entities fighting for freedom leaving the scene temporarily. The Hindus are also confused about the significance of events, mixing in the start of certain preparations for the Transformation, for instance, with the regular activity of harvests. The Hindus had scant knowledge of the harvest dates, and scant understanding of the harvest cycle outcome, ascribing an eventual destruction to those entities not having made their orientation determination at a certain point in time. No such destruction of 3rd Density entities occurs, no matter how long they delay.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Foreknowledge

Note: written May 15, 1997. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Many people, when encountering information about the coming geological changes due to occur just after the millennium, feel that the information strikes a resonance with them, is something they somehow knew about all along, and due to this connection with their own internal knowledge these individuals begin to seriously prepare for the changes. Such foreknowledge is due to one of three information pathways being in place.

- The individual may be a contactee, and due to the frequent visitations that serious contactees receive, the subject invariably comes up. Not all contactees have foreknowledge of the coming cataclysms, as this information is not imparted due to *our* wishes, but because it fits into the context of The Call given. Say, for instance, that the contactee is concerned about a child and the changing world this child will have to live in. This is a natural context to discuss the coming cataclysms. If the contactee is concerned about an aging parent who will shortly die, or the ethics of receiving a reward for something they were inclined to do anyway, the subject may *not* come up. Thus a contactee may or may not have foreknowledge.
- The individual may be perceptive regarding geology, inherently logical, and find the towering mountains and separating continents *not* explained at all by conventional explanations. If they encounter information about wandering poles and coal seams in the Antarctic and flash frozen mastodons with green grass in their stomachs in the Arctic Circle, their unease increases. Thus the subconscious begins to put things together, and they have arrived at a logical conclusion at odds with the explanation prated by scientists at Universities and published in the news. They *know* something has been left out, and when they hear about the periodicity of the geological changes, and the theories about the 12th Planet, it all falls into place. Thus inherently logical, independent thinkers may arrive at foreknowledge on their own accord.
- They have foreknowledge from birth, actually prior to birth, as due to discussions with the birthing envoys prior to selection of their next incarnation the subject came up and they pressed for an incarnation wherein they would have a significant role. Such incarnations allow alien visitor answering The Call to cut to the chase, as you say, and discuss the issues right off. Such pre-birth knowledge going into an incarnation finds the human vaguely aware that there is a role they have chosen that is out of sync with the routine flow they see about them. They have had a sense of preparing, all their life, for *something*, but are not consciously aware of what the something is. When they encounter others aware of the coming cataclysms, the overwhelming earth changes and concurrent societal changes, they suddenly understand the mission.

Note: below added during the Dec 7, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Of the 4 billion souls *not* formerly incarnated, who may or may not spark during this lifetime on Earth, there have hardly been pre-birth understanding of the shift. Of the billion who are reincarnating, almost none knew of the pending shift, even if they have lived through them previously. The reason for this is simple: mankind is here, in 3rd Density, to make his orientation decision, and this is *best* made when he is presented unexpectedly by situations. To be warned, to have time to plan, to place himself in safe quarters and countries and situations, *reduces* these opportunities. Thus, warnings, prebirth or otherwise, are *not* done, and avoided in fact.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Understated

Note: written during the Nov 30, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

The Transformation proceeds apace, but is understated for several reasons.

1. If the choices are made based upon orientation, then the focus is *not* on action, and true change, but on posturing. How often have you heard someone *say* they are Service-to-Other, or have decided to become Service-to-Other. This is not a conscious choice, but the characteristics are clear enough in write-ups, so posturing can occur. It is deemed better to have the actions of the Transformation out of sight, below the horizon, so that humans can act according to their *true* orientation.
2. Bait and switch is in plan to a great degree, among those who would foil the Service-to-Self in their gambits. If they *think* they have won, a country, a city, a political group, then they relax and gloat. Behind the scenes, it is otherwise. And likewise, there may be a false scuffle where *no* such battle reigns. This draws the Service-to-Self in that direction, away from where the true battle is waged. Thus, what is on the surface, in the open for humans to observe, is *not* indicative of the true state of affairs. Suffice it to say that the Transformation not only proceeds apace, but is doing better than expected, here on planet Earth!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Growth Rates

Note: written by Jul 15, 1995

Entities grow in different directions. Some move toward Service-to-Others, and quickly learn this is their orientation. Others move steadily toward Service-to-Self, and desire the greater power that a higher density will grant them. They beg to move forward. The entity being incarnated has little say in the matter, however. Were this otherwise the lessons to be learned would be avoided.

Entities do not grow, spiritually, at the same rate. Some even grow backwards, losing ground. Some take full advantage of the learning experiences offered to them by an incarnation, and others coast, avoiding unpleasant lessons and simply enjoying the pleasant experiences the incarnation offers. Thus during any season of harvest, the harvesters discover that there are entities who have not grown at all, entities who are not ready to emerge from the current density, and entities who are ready to move forward. Many of the entities who are ready to move forward have, for some time, been ready. They are ahead of their time.

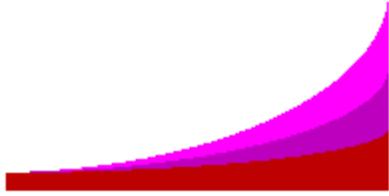
There are paths by which entities who are ready to move forward can hasten their emergence from the density. This is, essentially, a call to the administrative powers for a type of hearing. Those who are ready to emerge from their density know, instinctively, how to call. Were they not to know how to call, they would, by definition, not be ready. However, most in the Service-to-Others orientation do *not* desire to leave the density prematurely, as they are bound, in their hearts, to help their density mates. They wish to help others to arrive at their conclusion. They wish to help others with the struggle. They are self-sacrificing and devoted, and concentrate on the problems of others to the same extent they concentrate on their own struggle.

Therefore, where the Service-to-Self emergents clamor to move forward, wanting the greater powers that await them in a higher density, the Service-to-Others emergents most often remain. Thus at any harvest season we find these entities, laboring among their benighted kindred, without complaint.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: Gradual Change

Note: written Nov 15, 1995. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

The word Transformation brings to mind in many sudden change, but as the Transformation is now it is obviously happening gradually. What changes have already taken place, and what are the signs of change? Throughout history there have been places and times noted for cruelty and repression - Inquisitions, the Dark Ages, Nazi death camps, and recently Bosnia. Likewise there have been other places and times noted for the opposite - ancient Athens, the Bill of Rights, socialized medicine, and Civil Rights. In this matters have been not black and white, but gray, for if a theme was then dominant proponents of an alternate way of thinking were also hard at work. During the Dark Ages great discoveries were made, and ancient Athens had its close-minded bullies.

During the Transformation to 4th Density, however, polarization occurs so that alternatives are not so much present as elsewhere. Here we have open-minded exploration of ideas and democratic ideals, and there we have repression. At first, this polarization and separation takes place family by family, then township by township, then spreading to larger areas. Bosnia is an example. Those of kind heart wishing to live harmoniously with their neighbors were not only not heard, they were *driven out*. Some areas of Argentina have never recovered from the Dirty Wars, and are not about to. If one looks to Scandinavia, one finds legislated consideration, support of others, and public access to information of all kinds. Those who do not find this climate to their liking leave to settle elsewhere. These trends toward separation will continue, and acerbate, during the Transformation.

In step with spiritual change, physical change has taken place. The concepts espoused by the Green Movement, begun in the Netherlands, are now espoused worldwide, and words and thoughts have been followed by action. Pollution control and abatement, once the purview of minuscule government agencies, now hits the front pages regularly and occupies the hearts and minds of researchers world wide. The results, evident only within the past few years, include microbes that eat pollution, plants that cleanse the soil, and alternative natural products that don't pollute. Likewise, some religious movements such as Islamic dictates have become more harsh and repressive, resulting in increased restrictions on women. In racial relations advocates of separation have grown bolder and even managed to reverse progress of late. If one takes note of the physical signs and follows them to their source, one can almost delineate the boundaries of spiritual separation. Signs of transformative change!

Note: below added during the Dec 28, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Sessions.

Polarization in the main goes on undetected, with humans migrating to areas they sense will be more compatible with their thinking. Humans join groups, decide what shops to shop in, take walks in this or that park, all based on orientation, increasingly. Political groups, religious affiliations, all are affected by orientation leanings. Decisions as to what groups to belong to, what locales to live in, what employer to work for, are made daily based on the sense the human has that their chosen orientation fits in.

- If a group plays ball, hard, with ridicule of those losing, and another plays ball for exercise, and ensures that all attending get a fair physical workout, these are attended by humans with different leanings.
- If a political party is elitist, cruel to those in need and giving increasing power to the strong and ruthless, this is *not* a Service-to-Other oriented group.
- If a church is so rule oriented that the elders cannot be challenged even when they rape children, and refuse to be called to account, this is *not* a Service-to-Other oriented leadership.

At a certain point, during a polarization period, these trends are *noticed*, as they become extreme. This is the point reached today, thus noticed. In the past, where the vast majority were undecided, only the occasional fully developed Service-to-Self or Service-to-Other would be about to influence matters. Jesus, or Genghis Khan, so their influence was obvious. During the Transformation, where an influx of Service-to-Other Star Children, including Walk-ins that increase their numbers dramatically without the birth or maturation of children being required for influence, those in the Service-to-Self are threatened. The *percentage* of Service-to-Other on the Earth is tipping, and the Service-to-Self among humans feel uncomfortable. They group more tightly, to be with their like kind. They seek more control, get more shrill, dictate more rules, and restrict access to themselves. This is all to increase their comfort level, to return to the comfort level they remember in prior times. This desire for control, to return to the good-ol-days, is what in fact *drives* the polarization, as the Service-to-Self *willingly* separate!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Mixed Groups

Note: written Jun 15, 1996.

In a mixed orientation society there are several barriers to the complete polarization that is the end result of the Transformation process. As might be expected, these barriers are all to the favor of those in the Service-to-Self, who prefer to have those in the Service-to-Others around, as prey. Beyond the obvious fact that the two orientations can physically intermingle in a mixed orientation setting, there is the tendency of those in the Service-to-Others to feel responsible for others, and to linger. Ultimately, through death and the sorting out that goes on prior to the next incarnation, the orientations *do* separate, if only because all those *not* in the Service-to-Others have been removed. Is there nothing a responsible human in the Service-to-Others can do during this time to avoid the traps being continually laid for them?

As life on Earth will get increasingly desperate, with food shortages and injuries and a continual high level of panic, those in the Service-to-Others will feel strongly drawn to remain with those in need. In truth, there is not much that can be done to change the circumstances, as life will be rough at best and subsistence about the best that can be hoped for among humans not living in hybrid communities. But what can be adjusted are attitudes and expectations, which can be adjusted to reality and in anticipation of future circumstances.

- Separation of the orientations is inevitable, and any guilt trips those in the Service-to-Self try to lay on conscientious humans should be put firmly into this context. Humans *are not in charge* of this separation process, and cannot influence its outcome or pace. Those in the Service-to-Self should be thrown onto their own resources, to fend for themselves, which in any event is the setting they can anticipate in the future. To placate and wait on those in the Service-to-Self only creates, ultimately, a ruder shock in the future. Thus, it is in fact a kindness to refuse to be their servant class.
- The standard of living will drastically drop, titles and positions attained will lose their meaning, and any false sense of security from savings accounts or possessions will shatter. Thus all those who survive the pole shift will need to adjust to the new reality. Where this will be difficult for all, it will be most difficult for those who are used to demanding service. Their demands will increase in proportion to their sense of deprivation, which will be acute. Exhausted and half starved themselves, stoic humans in the Service-to-Others orientation will find themselves surrounded by a chorus of wailing and angry demands. *Do something* about this situation, will be the demand, when there is nothing to be done. Thus, those in the Service-to-Others orientation, anticipating this, should learn to tune a deaf ear to *all* demands on them, as they will have their hands full simply doing what they know needs to be done.
- Self help, wherever possible, should be the rule, as the burden on responsible individuals in the Service-to-Others orientation, attending to the needs of all around them, will be overwhelming. These individuals will be the ones keeping the mechanisms of food and energy production and shelter construction in motion, who will do the planning and organizing and rallying the distraught to address the steps that need to be taken. These individuals need to *keep themselves* strong, else if they drop from exhaustion there will be no leadership. Thus whimpering and ploys for assistance should be met with the counter demand that such assistance only be requested when self help has been tried, and tried repeatedly, and given only when it is obvious to all that assistance from others is needed.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Separate

Note: written Feb 15, 2002

In that the 3rd Density world that man currently lives in is such that they *cannot* easily group by orientation, into Service-to-Other or Service-to-Self groups, this is a point of confusion during this Transformation time. A group of Service-to-Other individuals, seeking to separate, will soon find themselves being visited by those wanting to take advantage of them. A group of Service-to-Self individuals are the first to arrive in such a setting, as this is ideal to their way of thinking. Most Service-to-Other individuals have family and friends they are intertwined with, who have mixed orientations, are undecided. Then enter the rule of law, societal laws, which *require* these relationships to continue. Governments do not want groups to isolate themselves, and consider this a great threat. Look to the rage with which the FBI invaded isolated groups a decade or so ago, to see how this is viewed. They consider *all* citizens to be their property, and insist on the entanglements that are wrapped around the individual from childhood on, remaining. One must have schooling, be papered, get a job, be taxed, produce offspring that are likewise controlled. The rage over abortion is an example of how far this sense of control and the importance to those power mad can go. There must be *no* escape.

So how does this change, after the shift, during the Transformation? First, isolation and separation from government control is automatic. Governments will lose control utterly, and isolation be the norm, not something sought. Thus, it comes down to how a small group, or a community, might separate and polarize. Think of your family, how family members or workforce members find compatible associates and tend to migrate toward them in their free time. If the controls over family support or showing up for work were *gone*, this would occur increasingly, and become full time. You have the Service-to-Self minded, who go off to loot and look for the weak. They thus are removed from strongly Service-to-Other groups, as these groups tend to cooperate well with each other, and defend themselves. Now you have the undecided, remaining with the Service-to-Other or straggling along on the periphery of the Service-to-Self. In a Service-to-Other environment, there is much serious discussion, and expectation that all will work hard for the general welfare. Undecided find this grim, no fun, and at the first opportunity peel away and set off on their own. Thus, if doing well, they establish their own communities, and if not doing well, die off.

To a great extent, the every-day life that man has today, in civilized countries, will *not* exist. Disease, infections, and accidents will strike quickly and decimate survivors. Thus, Service-to-Other communities will increasingly find themselves the survivors among survivors. When this occurs, they will find themselves in contact with high tech communities of humans and hybrids, living together. At this point, if not earlier by being assisted unannounced, they will find their lives improved. Thus, to imagine this polarization, this separation by orientation, remove the rule of law, the demands of society, and carry forward the natural trends you see among people today.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Breakaway Consternation

Note: written Dec 15, 1996.

During the Transformation, gradual polarization of the two spiritual orientations occurs, so that Service-to-Other groups emerge and grow in numbers while Service-to-Self groups harden and become more intense in their power trips. The Service-to-Others groups are increasingly operating in the 4th Density spiritual mode, working together in a highly cooperative mode that requires few rules, and when isolated from those in the Service-to-Self enjoy increased productivity and freedom from slavish obedience to often irrelevant policies and procedures. However, when the polarizing groups encounter each other the freewheeling activity in the Service-to-Others groups causes consternation in those firmly in the Service-to-Self orientation - breakaway consternation.

Those strongly in the Service-to-Self have often learned to use the rules of society to their advantage, from robbing others through the stock and bond markets to riding on the backs of hard working individuals whose ideas and work products are taken by the Service-to-Self with as little credit or financial return to the workers as possible. Their maneuvers are clothed in laws and religious strictures, and without all these rules that the state and church enforce, their power trips would be curtailed. Thus, when they see Service-to-Others groups operating *without* these rules, they become nervous. Might this trend continue? What kind of a life does this foretell for the Service-to-Self individual who has no intention of doing their fair share or letting those they think of as their virtual slaves escape?

Those in the Service-to-Self will attempt to bring the emerging Service-to-Others groups under their control, and failing to do so will tighten their grip on those already under their control. Their breakaway consternation manifests in intrusive checking on the plans of those under their thumb and vicious attacks when they find simple cooperation replacing slavish obedience to rules. They feel the grip they have loosening and slipping, and this makes them frantic. How *dare* the Service-to-Others breakaway!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Sudden Philanthropy

written Sep 2, 2006

Would the Zetas care to comment on the sudden decision of Bill Gates to retire and donate millions? Are Bill Gates and Warren Buffett really as philanthropic as they seem?

We have, at the start of ZetaTalk, explained that the wealthy elite anticipated being able to escape the Earth during the pole shift. This was due to promises made by Service-to-Self aliens, who were in contact with the wealthy elite via MJ12, the nexus. The wealthy elite were early drawn into MJ12 because of the need to control the media during a cover-up on the alien presence. Once the word was out, about the coming pole shift, in these lofty circles, word spread. The mega wealthy form a club, and consider themselves above the rest of humanity, not unlike royalty in this regard. In that the nexus was MJ12, the information and plans included those in political power, thus government services were considered essentially the property of the wealthy elite. It was, in those days, 'what are WE going to do about our safety', with the assumption that the US taxpayer would foot the bill for all plans. Thus, NASA went to the Moon, ran probes to Mars, collaborated with Russia on the Space Station, and all under the banner of exploration and education for mankind in general. [Alternative 3](#) was focused on underground enclaves for survival, too, Mount Weather the most notorious. What is the status of those plans, today?

When the Earth changes began in earnest, creating a steady uptick in quakes and volcanic activity, a discernable Earth wobble, and weather extremes with intractable drought and deluge and punishing storms, those smugly assuming they had an escape put the matter to a test. Teams were sent to live in many of the bunkers, and not allowed out for weeks at a time. They died in droves, of emissions akin to radon that the rock, under pressure during the daily torque the Earth is experiencing as Planet X tugs at its poles and the highly magnetized Atlantic Rift. The anticipation of using these enclaves - gone. Simultaneously, those members of the elite who were in contact with Service-to-Self aliens called in their cards. They were promised an escape to enclaves on Mars and the dark side of the Moon, and wanted this exodus to safety started now, please. In that the Service-to-Self lie, and wanted a rich harvest of souls in the Service-to-Self among their contacts on Earth, the elite had been played for fools. They were first elevated to think of themselves as separate and above those they were leaving behind, discarding empathy. Now they were to be dashed into hopelessness, the optimum fear that their situation could engender, crystallizing their self focus in their acute fear. No lift to Mars or the Moon, or assisted living, would happen.

Where does this leave the elite today? Can they dash to the Moon and Mars using NASA, when funding is being cut in an era when the dash into space conflicts with the War in Iraq for funding? The plans never included a need to actually boost man into space into enclaves on the Moon or Mars, as it was assumed a lift and assisted living would be provided. The plans only included a show, for the common man, who was then to *assume* when the elite returned that they had managed this on their own, were technologically superior. The elite were thus to be elevated to the level of gods upon their return to an Earth where survivors were scratching around in the dirt like cave men, devastated by the pole shift. That was the plan. Meanwhile, on Earth, the US military was to be used to guard the oil fields of the world, so these returning gods could enslave mankind, being in possession of the prime marketable commodity, black gold. Today, the anticipation that the oil fields can be held for the elite is fading, as Iraq is lost and the Middle East more resilient than ever in their resistance to the Bush/Israeli plan for occupation. If the taxpayer cannot support a push for manned flights to the Moon and Mars, manned enclaves there, what to do? Privatize. This effort has suddenly burst into the news, commercial activity to be encouraged on the Moon, commercial endeavors in space, with the question left begging - why has this not happened before? Why now?

None of this will succeed, of course, as the continuing disasters on the Space Station and with the shuttle program make clear. Enclaves on the surface of the Earth will likewise not be secure, a fact the elite are discomfited by and they are casting about for a solution. Hired guards have questionable loyalty when there are no forces to keep them in

line. The mindset of those hired to guard the elite will turn from a purchased loyalty to takeover plans. Why should the guards not be king? In that the elite are aware of ZetaTalk, and stay abreast of new ZetaTalk regularly, they are aware of our advice to the common man that love will be the commodity of the future. Those in the Service-to-Other will receive technological assistance from benign aliens, will be offered the lift during the hour of the shift, will encounter and communicate with benign aliens, will meet their loved ones on space ships when communications on Earth become impossible, and will live in communities where looting Mad Max gangs are non-existent. In all our descriptions of these Service-to-Other communities, there is no requirement that one shed all their wealth, so a stratification of living circumstances seems possible, to those in the wealthy elite wanting to be converts. The rule is to care *for* others, 50/50, as much as the self, to practice the Golden Rule. Thus, handouts of excess wealth, paper money which will soon be worthless in any case, seems a good start. They are trying to buy in.

Signs of the Times #1636

*NASA Aims to Open Moon for Business, National Geographic News [Jul 25]
<http://news.nationalgeographic.com/> For-profit space business is critical to any moon-mission plans, according to NASA under the Bush Administration. But how do you make money on the moon? The foundation believes the only way to efficiently explore the moon and beyond is to create permanent human settlements beyond Earth, extending commerce to outer space. The missions were outlined in 2004 by President George W. Bush in his Vision for U.S. Space Exploration. Given the high cost of space exploration, the U.S. space agency cannot afford to meet the vision by itself. [and from another] Budget Suites mogul Robert Bigelow plans an inflatable outer space hotel. [Aug 30] A real estate magnate is betting \$500 million that he can open the first inflatable motel in outer space. Multimillionaire Robert Bigelow has already launched a one-third scale model of his inflatable space module called Genesis I. The spacecraft was launched in July atop a Russian rocket. He worked under a tight veil of secrecy for years before his recent launch. He's never sent an e-mail, feeling it isn't secure enough. He's hired armed guards - whose uniforms have patches of an alien face on the shoulders - to patrol his 50-acre Bigelow Aerospace complex.*

<p><i>Where the race to space in the 60's was originally spurred in part by the knowledge that the Earth was to experience another passage of Planet X in its near future, this factor is almost solely responsible for the Mars exploration fever of the late 90's. Back then NASA felt they had time to learn how to establish space stations far from the cataclysms the Earth was to undergo, and was smugly confident that the US taxpayers would be forced to pay for the personal escape route the elite at NASA and in the establishment fully intended to use when the time came. After the Apollo 13 disaster, retrenching occurred and the Earth itself was looked upon as the best refuge. However, it has recently been determined that the escape routes planned for the elite on Earth are not as safe as</i></p>	<p><i>From its inception, NASA was attempting to secure, as much as anything, an escape from the forthcoming cataclysms. They still have that as a dominant agenda. The members of NASA and JPL who have been watching Planet X approach in accordance with our predictions some 50 years ago, have come to nervously accept the reality of our exact predictions. They wish to find a safe haven during the shift itself. The thought of being on an Earth that will slip about with sloshing water and crashing plates is unsettling. They would like a vantage point on Mars, and from that when the rock and roll is over, they would settle down at the best looking agricultural setting in the world and walk off well prepared to take over as kings. They hope to get up</i></p>	<p><i>It has been no secret that the elite hoped to escape to Mars or the dark side of the Moon during the cataclysms. In this they were not relying entirely on human efforts, as Service-to-Self aliens whom the elite had given the Call to during their obsession with themselves promised to carry them there. Of course, the Service-to-Self lie, and the lie has lately been put to the test. No delivery, despite demands that now is the time for migration to well-stocked and secure Mars and Moon enclaves, and despite endless failures, such as disabled probes and the dramatic disintegration of the Columbia and a leaking Space Station. The elite planned to return, impressing survivors with their supposed command of technology, to rule as kings over the struggling survivors on Earth thrown back into the</i></p>
--	---	--

expected. Manmade excavations at installations such as Mount Weather are at great risk of collapsing and entombing the smug elite who rush there, slamming the door to safety in the face of the taxpayers who paid for these retreats. Thus, a temporary safe haven on the surface of Mars now again looks like the best bet.

ZetaTalk: Mars Exploration, written Dec 15, 1996.

there and setup a base which will be of very firm, air-sealed and air-locked, tents with little suits that they can get into quickly. They're already practicing how to grow their own food via hydroponics. This is something that has been going on for decades, of course, as a means to provide fresh food for those in a space station. They are looking for water, but they know there is water there.

ZetaTalk: Escape Plan, written Jan 15, 1999.

cave-man days. No mention was to be made of the alien assistance they required. This is why, despite the gapes in their technical readiness to send a manned mission to Mars before the cataclysms, the elite have been pressing forward with their exploration and bravado. Survivors might remember that they were in the process, were optimistic, so the story, upon return, would seem reasonable.

ZetaTalk: Mars Press, written Jan 30, 2004



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Avoided

Note: written Jan 15, 2002

We advise the populace to *not* cling to the establishment, regardless of any offers they may make, as the pole shift approaches. We advise that the elite will make offers of employment, to the recently unemployed, with the plan to make slaves of those accepting these offers. We advise that moving or remaining next to military bases, or cities with a heavy load of government workers employed there, is to be avoided. We advise that there are certain known locales in the US where a carry-on government is *known* to be established. Beyond these obvious factors, what else is a clue that the establishment is setting a trap?

- When disasters strike, it is normal for disaster relief to be provided. This is in the form of moving residents aside, out of harms way, and into schools or churches where blankets and cots and hot soup are provided. Tents may be erected for temporary shelter. But going into the pole shift, this disaster relief will take a different form. They will suggest moving groups of the displaced *away* from their homeland, and into cities or barracks prepared for them. It is this change which should raise suspicions.
- Next, watch the movements of the elite, where they are buying land and building enclaves. This is not so much a secret, as the locals note this full well, and if they are moving *into* your locale, move *out*. These will not be good neighbors, nor will they change their ways and begin to care about others when times get tight.
- A third factor will be the pleasantness of the locale. In spite of coastlines and mountains being somewhat dangerous, these are *pleasant* places to live in. The elite will be loath to move to the safest locations, away from large cities or the coast, and will try to strike a compromise. Thus, you will find them *not* moving to the grim places, out in the rural areas, amid the cows and farmers. Thus, such places are relatively *safe* for you!

Within a town or city, the Service-to-Self will continue to take advantage, as they do today. This is why we advise to *not* be in a city, as these games will take some time to run their course until the Service-to-Self find themselves out of luck, and in the meantime the Service-to-Other may not survive either. The best approach is to move to rural areas, where the Service-to-Self are least likely to go as the pickings are not good. The Service-to-Self prefer rich enclaves, first, then cities where there are *many* families and stores to loot, and least of all, rural areas, especially as the going will be on foot. Those caught in towns, with the Service-to-Self, had best keep a low profile, and next ally with other Service-to-Others to do bait and switch. By this we mean to set the Service-to-Self up, leading them to believe they are about to pounce on Service-to-Others to loot and toy with them, but will instead find themselves trapped in a basement, with no way out. Bear in mind that trapping a looter, who intends you no service, and giving him what he planned to give *you*, is not cruel, it is Karmic justice.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Expose's

Note: written during the Jun 8, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

The worm has turned in the US, and this trend will continue throughout the world. In the decades and years past, the elite, those who used bully tactics on the underclasses, who used wealth to buy a lifestyle living on top of others, and who manipulated others through lies, lived high and well. As we have stated, the Transformation is *now*, and the Council of Worlds and all the spirits in attendance during the Earth's Transformation are not waiting for a pole shift to begin their work. When did the Transformation begin? When the Earth was polled for its vote, just barely ahead of the time of Roswell, *this* set the stage for the Transformation. When the poll was in, a true vote where every incarnating soul on Earth had equal weight, the Transformation began. The sides had already squared off, with the Service-to-Self forces determined to win Africa and South America for their temporary residence, to reap souls for the Service-to-Self orientation. As we have announced, the battle in South America has already been won, and Africa is falling away from the Service-to-Self clutches.

So how is this Transformation progress manifesting, throughout the world? Democracies are on the increase, over the past 50 years. The Green Movement is on the increase, worldwide, in its influence and membership. And where little noticed in countries with severe media repression, the truth is increasingly out there. Where are these countries, that repress? We have stated that Muslim countries are very repressive in this manner, but the US and China and Indonesia are not that different. Repression is not simply denying information access, it is manipulating the content. In China and in Muslim countries, access to the internet is restricted or denied. In Indonesia, civil penalties for slight infractions cause the populace to live in fear. In the US, the major media is so controlled that the public is *not aware* of issue, or told a slanted version. All these have the effect of restricting truth, as where the citizen is afraid to talk to a neighbor, or is confused by what they are hearing but cannot investigate as no material exists explaining the issues, all is the same.

What has changed in the year going into the shift? The power of the truth, in its simplicity, is on stage these days. Look at how the accounting practices of Enron and Worldcom and other corporations were exposed, recently. What is behind this? The Transformation, which increasingly is the Service-to-Other outlook that mankind should be empowered with the truth, allowed to make their own decisions, and not controlled by others inordinately. Each human wishing this is giving The Call, and each is being answered as to what they can and might be inclined to *do*. Thus, human desire, and the assistance of spirits in attendance during the Transformation, are at the helm here. This is something the elite cannot control, and thus the look of great fear in their eyes these days.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Enron

Note: written during the Jun 8, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Enron, in the US, collapsed with a mere e-mail made available to an investor, denied the truth. This email was supposed to be deleted, but was *sent* instead! A human error assisted by humans assisted by we, the Zetas. Likewise, the bloated underbelly of corporate interests worldwide are being sliced open, the spilled guts stinking and displayed for all to see. Enron buried debt, but most corporate interests do far more than that in their desire for more, more, and the other guy be damned! They bribe, they lie, the auditors hardly that, politicians in pockets and the media diverted with playgirls and threats. The story far more fascinating than any Hollywood could conjure. Thus, look for *more* exposes in all countries, of corruption, of power mongering, with the result that those who though they had the world by the tail will be on the run, with nowhere to hide.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Worldcom

Note: written during the Jun 29, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Worldcom was an assisted disaster, as others have been since Enron and *will* be in the future. Given the exposure, to means and methods, that the Enron collapse reported, why would any company hiding debt *wait* to be discovered? They would shred, intimidate, fire and eliminate witnesses, merrily! In spite of the warnings, as to *what* would be looked at and by *whom*, they were discovered. Worldcom indeed had the same auditing company, but this was not the means of their discovery. Do you have an accountant, in hand, willing to cooperate with the authorities, on Worldcom? How then did Worldcom meet its demise? Once again, internal memos, intended *only* for a select few, made their way out the door.

Shuffled in among papers leaving the building, perhaps left in the copy machine, perhaps in the printer, perhaps printed in error and routed incorrectly, all is unknown! But the means was *not* something the Worldcom conspirators did, by accident or oversight. The means was assisted by we, the Zetas, an allowed interference granted by the Council of Worlds, to balance choices during this Transformation time in the US. The Bush Administration stole the White House, and would rule the world, but are being countered by means they cannot counter. All falling into the hands of an employee with integrity, who discovered this among her work taken home, and duly reported it to those she know would act upon it.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Repressive Control

Note: written during the Jun 8, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Lately the FBI has been in the news in the US by being freed from many restrictions, by the Bush Administration, re domestic spying. This has caused an uproar, but is scarcely unique in the US or elsewhere. Look to Arabian, which runs *all* internet access through one portal, so as to restrict access to web sites elsewhere not to their liking. Look to China, which thought to lie to the world on Tianaman Square, until they found Fax machines had done them in. Look to North Korea, which punishes any citizen, even children, crawling across their borders to seek food, at the point of death from starvation. Look to the Catholic Church, which tells the sheep to fear the shepherd, their priests, even when the priests are committing the worse crimes against the children in the flock. To what extent will those in power resort to maintain their control, as it slips?

It is not so much what they *will* do, as what they have done. This may be increasingly revealed, causing the public to think that this is *new*, but it is the old, now exposed, not new. Thus, spying by the FBI is not new, has been done even without permission, for decades. Do you think Congress, in hearings, is being told the *truth*, or even presented with those in the know? Those reporting to Congress are purposefully kept in the dark, so as not to slip or have a conscience problem. Those in control, behind the scenes, do as they wish, in the smoky need-to-know rules that the CIA and NSA and similar agencies in Russia and Europe have. In countries where it is no secret that spying and repression exist, this is hardly new.

- China has jailed political dissent for decades, mistreating these humans in the worst manner, as did Russia in the past, in the Gulag. Organs harvested from still live inmates, starved and brutalized for the enjoyment of sadistic guards.
- Indonesia treatment of East Timor is an example of raw power, exposed to the world only because of brave reporters who risked their lives, repeatedly. Kill the populace, with Indonesian military, and lie to the world! This is *not* news, and where meeting with objection, just goes underground.
- In Africa, the oil interests sent in brutes to spray the natives objecting to pollution practices, birth defects, and the like, with bullets. This is *defended* by the oil interests in the US, the offenders excused from the world court, as it were.
- In the US, the worse polluter in the world, the US, is excused from restrictions, while the rest of the world goes to Kyoto. Such is the supposed leadership of the free world!

Spying on citizens *has* gone on, *is* going on, to the extent the forces doing this chose to do so. In future, as this year plays out, this will diminish, those forces far too busy defending themselves to keep track or even care. Thus, those bugs, those wire taps, can be disconnected, placed elsewhere to fool those who might check on them, and the truth *increasingly* flow, those wanting free communication *increasingly* free to talk to others. Such is the progress of the Transformation!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Colonialism

Note: written during the October 19, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Africa like much of the world was colonized early, and brutally. The Americas were colonized, but being peers of those oppressing them, they had courage to rebel. South America likewise was colonized, but the immigrants from Europe likewise established independence. The North American Indians, and those in South America, suffer still at the hands of the colonists, or their usurpers. Countries such as India had a long suffering time getting out from under colonists, as Gandi's history attests. East Timor was almost beaten to death by brutality before the world finally cried enough. The Australian Aboriginal are still the underclass, though the superior culture in human terms. Castro has enemies still, because he refused to reinstate the gambling and drug/drink smuggling interests of the elite, who had located and found very useful the island of Cuba. Indeed, shouting that Castro needs to be replaced is *less* due to the lifestyles and health of the people there, who could benefit from simple trade restraints being lifted. The shouting is from those who still hope to reinstate gambling, and *their* illicit trade routes, in Cuba, and are being frustrated.

And Africa, almost without exception, is only lately getting independence, and then only in name, not action. Corporate interests, supported by those countries with interests in the area, are still ruling, brutally. But just as democracies are increasingly emerging around the globe, so the heads of the oppressed are raising, and questioning, and demanding their rights at long last. The cry, of course, from those losing a grip on their slave classes and the riches of the lands owned by rights to the oppressed, is the better good. Corporate interests, or the interests of governing parties who stand to benefit, is that it is in the interest of the people to leave those formerly in charge, in charge. Starvation will ensue, loss of jobs, an economy so fragile and recently constructed will crash, and all manner of horror stories to *delay* the return of land and land use rights to the oppressed rightful owners. Is their truth in this? Only if those wanting continued control *make it happen*. If medicine, routing of food, and protection is withheld, then of course suffering will occur. And such manipulation is tried, repeatedly, in this game.

When will the game stop? When the pole shift cuts off communication and resources from the oppressors, the worm will turn. It is then that the oppressor will be turning for help to those oppressed, who will often remember horrors done recently to them. Not a pleasant ending, but one reflecting the karma that often occurs in a given individuals lifetime, due to their own actions in that lifetime.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Bunker Mentality

Note: written during the Jun 8, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Hunkering down is a response the elite will use to defend themselves, as they lose control. Where previously used to walking openly, smug, about on the streets, going onto any stage, with confidence that anyone challenging them would be threatened, they will reveal a different face going into the shift.

- Previously, they could with confidence get someone assassinated, but lately find their assassins breaking a leg, and the very injury they wished on another coming back to haunt *them*.
- Previously, they could count on a corporation firing an offending whistle-blower, no salary, no pension, no work reference to get new employment, and the story spread about to horrify others likely to follow suit. Now, they find a push back, delaying tactics, and questions as to why such action should be necessary against a good employee. Needing to explain, and having none but the worst reasons, they slink away and don't push the request.
- Previously, they could with confidence count on the media to muzzle any reporter with an expose' other than against a political enemy of the elite or wealthy. Now, the media is suddenly scheduling news, without allowing the powers that be to review the agenda. A single link in a story line, that breaks, leads to the public seeing *all* the dirty laundry spilling out onto the sidewalks. Such is the horror that the elite are experiencing, increasingly.

How do they react? With temper tantrums? This has been tried, to no avail, and has become humiliating. With threats? These are ignored now, and if attempted to implement, often come back *onto* the implemented, the elite themselves. They wish their enemy to be bankrupt, and find themselves exposed to lawsuits galore. They wish their enemy to become sick, infected by an assassin with a needle, and find themselves running a fever, with the doctor puzzled as to the cause! As we have predicted, they will move increasingly to circle the wagons, going into their enclaves, guarded by the military or militia. Wealthy neighborhoods *now* have such guards and restrictions, and this will become the mode, all around. No comment. Secret meetings. Agreement not on paper. Explained as the need to protect during terrorism, or the need to protect politicians from assassins, as Israel had in recent years. Or the need to control a starving public, given to mobbing the weary workers trying to get things back on track. Anything but the truth, which the public, freed increasingly to talk among themselves, will spread.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Travel Restrictions

Note: written during the July 27, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

There is a disconnect between what the populace expects from their governments and the military they control, and what will actually come about. This is because the populace assumes that the government, and the military they control, will perform *as today*, during and after the shift. Nothing could be further from the truth. The government, and the military, of *any* country, are composed of humans, each with agendas, each with only so much ability to withstand stress, and this is much disguised. During peace times, the populace is presented with authoritarian leadership, calm, wise, and assumes this at all times. During war times, or times of great stress, the leadership only shows their cracks in private quarters, and poor health or assassinations by those around leaders covers their quaking knees and temporary insanity. Leaders who would open the eyes of the populace to the *weakness* inherent in the government are considered a form of traitors, to be silenced quickly. In fact, in the White House, in the Vatican, in the halls of power of all countries, horrific weaknesses exhibit, and are covered up, and accepted by the inner circle as long as this is kept *private*! The reason these weaknesses are accepted is that weak people are considered easy to manipulate, and those around the leaders are often the real hands at the helm. Thus, at the highest realms, there is *not* the strength to deal with the coming pole shift, or its aftermath.

Taking this down into the ranks, where the workers cling to government employment, the perpetual parent this represents, and this includes those migrating to the military as they are *not* strong universally, on all fronts. What happens when someone with strong dependency needs finds the parent breaking apart, missing, not responsive, or the expected meals and housing and leadership and orders *not there*! Befuddlement, panic that translates into angry demands, and certainly a lack of attention to the tasks that employee or soldier is expected to perform! Thus, when the stress builds, you will find *no* military attending their posts, or so sporadically that the broken link applies endlessly and *nothing* works. They may be set out to dump chemicals on the populace, as with chemtrails, and not ever get to the planes or find the planes not loaded or the runway not cleared. They may be set out to circle a city and prevent escape of the populace, which is supposed to die off and ease the burden on the elite, who wish to be freed from worry about mobs, and find that almost *none* of the perimeter is guarded, and the soldiers off with those escaping instead. They may be assigned to guard and protect the elite, but vacate in search of their own families, leaving the elite vulnerable to invasion by the hungry and very angry mob.

Thus, in thinking about what the elite, or the government, might do to *you* in the last days, consider that you know very little about their weaknesses, and that these human frailties will prevail.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Lesser Evil

written Oct 30, 2003

The plan, for the approaching Planet X emergency, was laid out over a decade ago.

Stage 1

The public should not be aware of anything wrong at all, no abnormal weather, no abnormal quakes, economy blazing along. This was the hope, but never achieved, but its aftereffect can still be seen in the chirpy media reports, the statements that the economy is on the uptick when all indicators are otherwise, the artificially maintained DOW, the false polls on Bush and Blair, the attempts to distract the mindless drones with soap opera reports such as Laci Peterson drama and in earlier years with Clinton's sexcapades. Had Planet X not entered the inner solar system, this would have prevailed.

Stage 2

Was to go into place when measuring the public unease determined that they no longer bought into Stage 1, began to feel they were being lied to, and looking elsewhere for answers. At this point, various excuses lined up to take the blame, to be the reason, were to get extra attention. Global Warming was floated out early to account for weather changes, but failed as an excuse as corporate interests did not want to comply with the Koyoto Agreement, and oil was to be the energy commodity of the future, so conflicts were inherent. The Sun and asteroids were deemed better villains. The Sun having a 14 year cycle was announced early, well before 2000 when the end of the cycle was to occur, and Near Earth Orbit asteroids also were given the spotlight. Difficulty with Stage 2 is timing, as the recent X Class alerts demonstrated. For a NEO or X Class flares to cover for Planet X caused events, their timing needs to be correlated, and in this they need Planet X to cooperate or a accurate understanding of the factors that are causing Planet X related events. The establishment has neither of these.

Stage 3

Given failure to explain earth events in light of the favored excuses, solar events and NEO asteroid passes, reducing panic in other ways is required. Panic includes panic in the heads of state in countries around the world that have been bullied into remaining silent with the panacea that Planet X would simply pass, and panic with resultant riots and looting the real danger. Stage 3 was to be instituted due to either a failure of the public to buy into excuses for earth changes *or* due to earth changes to the extent that panic occurs anyway because of flooding, volcanic eruption, quake damaged cities, starvation incited riots, and the inability of governments to placate and reassure the public. Stage 3 is to include reliance on religion where this reliance already is in place, but this is not deemed in place in the western world to any appreciable degree. Where brutal dictatorships are in place, repression of panic is assumed to be done by increased brutality. Immigration attempts handled by slaughter. Rioting controlled by mowing the rioters down under gunfire. None of this is new.

To keep the wheels of society running in those areas where the establishment *lives*, so they can have comfort up until the last moment, requires something else, however. It requires more honesty, and a plan, so the public will *not* panic. The establishment has neither of these. Honesty requires they admit they have been lying, an impossible step. In addition, credibility will not lie with liars. The establishment also does not have a plan, outside of saving themselves and continuing their comforts at all costs. They cannot offer a plan, nor even conceive of one, as their minds do not work in that way. Thus, they will increasingly give into what will be considered the lesser evil to them, allowing the

truth to come out, and survival plans to be discussed in the media. This will be closely monitored for its effect. Reducing panic and keeping people walking in their ruts, like mindless drones, will be the criteria. Desertion in the ranks of the working mass required to keep the establishment in comfort and their assets secure will be considered a failure in this regard.

To the extent that more honesty and frank talk of survival plans is considered no *less* an evil than the current course of complete denial, it will be encouraged. The establishment has determined, through various tests, that when informed and having a plan for survival, workers tend to return to focus on their jobs, versus endlessly distracted with worry about an unseen and unknown event heading their way. Sacrificial lambs will be offered, from the ranks or the establishment controlled political parties or industries. Heads will roll, be blamed, and these hardly the worst offenders but likely candidates. Thus, where a media head controlled the media cover-up, it will be interim managers who are sacrificed. Where the banking system is very much top down controlled, it will be the heads of arms of this large system that are found to be thieves. Where NASA has been completely controlled for decades, part of the cover-up, it will be found that certain nervous managers have been withholding data.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Clash of Agendas

written Nov 15, 2003

As the Earth changes leading up to the inevitable passage of Planet X with cataclysmic effects on Earth increases, pressure by all to promote their agendas increases, leading to a clash of agendas. When times are comfortable the pace can be slow, without pain or anxiety, but when time seems short, or when all seems to be crashing and about to be lost, agendas are pushed aggressively. What are these agendas, and in what way do they clash? Since those in the Service-to-Other work cooperatively, and do so increasingly in emergency situations, we will address primarily the agendas of those in the Service-to-Self, as affected by increasing Earth changes and awareness of the big lie by the general public.

Puppet Masters

As we explained during the [Elite Exodus](#) on June 11, he with the gold, rules. The public assumes a broad ownership of corporations and media outlets, when the opposite is true. A very few individuals control the wealth of the world, install politicians to their pleasing, create global conflicts and create or destroy the fortunes of countries as well as individuals in the chess games they play with their control, and thus operate as Puppet Masters during the cover-up. Their agenda is to retain control, retain their position, and thus as their gold rules, they want minimal impact to their financial stature. No bank failure. No drop in stock value. No corporate bankruptcies. And as they assume this would occur if knowledge of a rogue planet in the inner solar system were to be broad, they consider hiding this as long as possible of *prime* importance.

Puppets

Promised wealth, power, security, and opportunities outside of what their natural talents would afford them, puppets invariably allow their strings to be pulled. They are chosen because they can be controlled, by blackmail, by bribery, by intimidation, and if disappointed with the role they are assigned, they are alternately threatened and placated by their puppet masters, else eliminated. Puppets run amuck of their masters when they sense their world will not continue, and make demands. Occasional restless puppets are expected, with alternatives waiting in the wings, but when puppets panic en mass, malfunction, are absent, and many replacements are happening simultaneously, the chess game the puppet masters play does not go as planned. We then have the masters emerging to *act*, without cover, as in the takeover of [Yokos](#) stock by Jacob Rothchild when the Russian oil appeared lost. This makes the puppets nervous, as they sense they are dispensable.

Comfortable Class

Accustomed to being secure due to ownership of goods and the power this brings, the upper class or moneyed class will react with more than shock when their property, whether corporate interests or stocks and bonds or real property, is flushed down the toilet during the increasing changes pummeling the Earth. Insurance companies will go under when their insured base surpasses their wealth, corporate bankruptcy will ensue when all but the corporate name have been washed or blown away, and clutching jewels and artwork, they will stand and wail. Banking empires, government security blankets, all run by puppets of the puppet master, will receive demands to *do* something to return the comfortable class to their comfort. Simultaneous demands on nervous and malfunctioning puppets creates an explosive situation. More malfunction. More naked hand of the puppet master exposed. Wailing all around.

Working Class

At the base of the pyramid, the working man and woman observe the drama. From their standpoint,

they are living in the Land of Oz, where nothing is as it has been pronounced, the good guys doing bad deeds, the economic recovery putting them out of their homes and jobs, and no one explaining why the Sun and Moon and seasons are not where they are supposed to be. The point of working for the comfortable class is for food and a roof over one's head, and when both seem tenuous, loyalty fails. The working class is thus simply *not* where expected to be, *not* the drones and robots anticipated, and the comfortable class now switches from simply wailing to panic. Insecurity translates to autocracy, so strong arm tactics against the working class are the first armament. This of course backfires when cities are collapsing and the leadership proven inept, so the working class becomes the rebelling class, and is absent even more.

Thus, the clash of agendas means that *none* of the social structure operates as expected by those in the Service-to-Self, who find their banking empires collapsed, their real and corporate properties vanishing, their puppets wandering around confused, and the comfortable class fuming about the recalcitrant working class and lack of action by the puppets running the establishment's empire. Chaos, just as the serious pole shift precursors are about to ensue!



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Broken Link

written Nov 6, 2004

How do we keep out of the internment camps, set for dissenters in all 50 US states, per ex military bases?

We have stated that by the time the pole shift is seen as inevitable, with rotation slowing to a stop and the monster passing planet like a dragon in the sky, that travel will be impossible, divided loyalties suddenly crystallizing into one direction, innovation to overcome disaster on the rise, while fully 43% of mankind goes mad from the horror and uncertainty. For Martial Law to succeed, an unbroken chain needs to exist, but the broken link will prevent this.

Travel

Train derailments due to twisted tracks are almost epidemic today, small planes crashing likewise almost epidemic due to guidance system failure, and sinkholes under roads opening up suddenly, blocking the traffic flow. This will only get worse, and where interment or work camps have been *planned* in the past, they require rail lines that *work*, else internment or slavery occurs close to home and fails because of this. An army that cannot march or descent from the skies is ignored, and the exponential increase in disasters affecting travel will slowly create this scenario. Thus *local* rule will be the only concern, certainly not federal rule, and most likely not even state or provincial rule. Martial Law requires the long reach of the law, but all the links in this chain will be broken.

Loyalties

Most of mankind walks through life following rules, from the parents, dictated by organized religion, currently in force in the school system, as stated in numerous government statutes, as interpreted by the courts or police, implied by current social mores, or agreed upon by local associations. They are everywhere, but the press of disasters, and acute pain, prioritize loyalties and the rules they represent quickly. The first to go are those at a distance from the home and heart. Soldiers go AWOL in a wink, even if at a great distance from home, seeing their commanders suddenly irrelevant. Soldiers with a basic good heart simply walk away from orders that are cruel or dictatorial, the order not heeded, leaving commanders sputtering and read faced, alone. Martial Law requires the unrequited loyalty of soldiers, but almost every soldier, certainly the grunts in the trenches or manning the guns, will become a broken link in this chain.

Innovation

It is often imagined by power mongering dictators at the heads of corporations or countries that the populace sits like sheep awaiting a directive. In fact, it is that they *insist* on this posture, punishing innovation as though it were sedition, that creates this passivity. Thus, they assume a passivity that does not exist. When disasters and the acute pain this brings descend, it will *not* be the leaders of countries or corporations that emerge with solutions, it will be leadership emerging from the common man. The power mongers will sit in their control centers, barking orders, but no one will be listening. Where have the sheep gone? Over the hill, like wild horses, following the stallion. Not sheep, after all. Martial Law requires the populace to follow directives, like sheep, but every resourceful solution to a crisis breaks that chain, broken links all.

Madness

The coming Earth changes leading into the pole shift is such that few anchors in what man assumes his Universe to be will remain. Only those with a solid connection to the Universal connection between people, an understanding of the spiritual realm and how and why their current life is not as important as the overall flow of their spiritual existence and its direction, will be grounded. The

spiritually immature lack this understanding, and those stuck in self centered modes refuse to look beyond themselves, and are more prone to panic. Man sees the Sun rise in the East, hears his religion assert a connection to the gods, and thinks the laws of the land virtually immutable. Then one day the Sun rises in the NW, the church is red faced and without comment, and the government in disarray and not fulfilling their duties. Depression, hysteria, hiding in closets and seeking comfort in delusions, all will emerge, epidemic. Those *most* needing to be in control, such as the self serving power mongers attempting to rule the world, and those *most* seeking the comfort that a sense of continuity provides, such as the spiritually immature, will be *most* affected. Thus those that would impose Martial Law, and their minions in the corporations and in the military and in the ranks of government, will be *mostly* affected by madness. Once again, the broken link, found muttering in the closet instead of at their posts.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Dictatorships

written Nov 6, 2004

The people seem so easily duped and this gang of crooks is the most effective I've seen. It sounds like we're going to be still waiting and watching as the Bush regime continues into the new year.

It is said that history repeats itself, but this lies in the heart of man who does not cease wanting power over others, control mechanisms that ensure this, and the accumulation of great wealth for personal gain and to ensure cooperation from others. If the playing field is leveled, these games soon ensue again on worlds such as Earth where young spirits are learning how to interact with each other, sorting out whether to mature into empathic beings or to remain self focused. If it is a true statement that history repeats itself, it is also true that no king is safe, as those clawing up the hill to unseat him are never at rest. Earth's recent history includes long running dictatorships, murder by the millions, and countries driven to ruin before change occurs. But where the dictator's desire for power and wealth seem pre-eminent, it is economic issues as a *whole* that decide the outcome.

- In Stalin's era 40 million Russians were killed to feed his sense of control and supremacy, and the Gulag lasted longer. By the time communism collapsed in Russia, the legitimate mode of business in the hands of the communists had been supplanted by the Black Market, a quiet economic civil war. Germany over-reached and engaged all its neighbors at once, a fatal mistake made by megalomaniacs. Had the reach been shorter, neither Russia or Britain or the US would have engaged, despite 6 million Jews having been brutally murdered. Where megalomania, unrelenting greed for domination, was endemic in those directing Hitler, it was many decades of economic deprivation that pressed the people of Germany to cooperate, in the end a self defeating move.
- Britain ruled the waves in past eras, a tiny island inserting its rule in far off places such as India and China, only to lose to such simple forces as passive resistance in India under Ghandi, where refusal to cooperate as workers won the day, and more recently in Hong Kong because an economic giant no longer tolerated the pretense. The US achieved independence from Britain via bloodshed, but the inevitable outcome would have led to this result, in time, the tiny hand of arrogance from a tiny island simply ignored. African nations likewise, invaded because of their resources and then turned into colonies and eventually into puppet governments, eventually achieved independence by the force of their economic might, attractive to many. Again, an economic revolution. In South Africa apartheid ran for decades, the black man an essential slave, before economic pressures from around the world pressed for change.
- China remains a communist stronghold, but the ruling elite who in the past purged intellectuals and whose prisons today are filled with political, not criminal, prisoners, are acquiescing for the sake of economic growth. The giant awakes, and control over the minds and awareness of the massive populace is weakening as a result. In contrast, North Korea is led by incompetence which has put the country into starvation under the hand of a dictator who will party until his last countryman is in the grave. This will result in a palace revolution or a scuffle with a neighbor, in either case a change in leadership. The lack of crops and food stores, an economic issue, will be the deciding factor.

How does this history comfort those under dictatorships in place today, or those slipping into dictatorship as those in the US fear their loss of voting rights might indicate? If the pole shift is an [Opportunity](#) for rebels to emerge, it is likewise an opportunity for palace revolutions or border scuffles, but the outcome among survivors will be driven by economics, once again, the sword hammered into a plow, by necessity.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Che Lives!

written Oct 14, 2006

President of Venezuela Hugo Chavez was talking about Che Guevara lately. Chavez was comparing this legendary South American revolutionist-fighter to Jesus. Can the Zetas comment about the Che lives! phenomenon? [and from another] <http://www.greenleft.org.au/back/2005/616/616p28.htm> Ernesto Che Guevara was murdered on October 9, 1967 - shot in the head by a Bolivian soldier in the presence of the CIA. When the world's powerful cheered the brutal murder of the anti-imperialist and revolutionary socialist fighter, they hadn't considered that his murder would transform Che into a symbol of the global struggle against injustice.

We stated at the start of ZetaTalk that S. America was a [battleground](#) between the Service-to-Other and Service-to-Self, recently won. Many spirits, incarnated and disincarnate, were engaged. Look to the past of S America, the Pinochet regime, the NAZI refugees in Argentina, the brutal colonial attitude of the elite in power in so many of S America's countries. Look to the remarkable change in just this past decade. Brazil went remarkably democratic in 2002, with Luiz da Silva, a left leaning President, elected resoundingly. In early 2006 Chili elected S America's first woman President, an astonishing feat considering her opponent was an ultra-right millionaire. That Venezuela's President, Chavez, survived a CIA backed coup in 2002 should likewise not be a surprise, given the attention paid to S America by spirits in the Service-to-Other, who stood like angels around him during his trials. Where is this leading? Clearly, this supports our assertion that the battle for the soul of S. American has been won. In that Africa is beginning to see signs of the same kind of revolution, our assertion that the battle has moved to Africa is likewise supported.

It has often been stated that many heroes are stronger in death than in life, especially if they are martyred. But the process does not require a martyr. Democratic revolutions almost invariably include a figurehead who is dramatically Service-to-Other, loudly espousing the right of the common man to equal rights with oppressors and presenting a clear plan on how such equality might be achieved. When one looks closely at their personality from childhood to adulthood, one can see they were cast in this mold from the beginning. They are clearly souls on a mission, and their life circumstances had little to do with where they ultimately arrived. There are more similarities than differences in the life of Jesus and Che and Chavez, in point of fact, as they all proceed resolute in the face of oppression despite the threats made upon their personal safety. Cut from the same mold. Where a fight is protracted, or iterative, a current hero may invoke the memory of one past. In the US at present, there are comparisons to NAZI Germany, comparing Bush to Hitler and his fascist and war mongering ways. In response, Bush has compared himself to President Lincoln, who fought to emancipate the slaves, but the comparison does not stick. Thus, Che lives in Chavaz, but Lincoln does not live in Bush, as the people are not so fooled.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Leadership Styles

written May 27, 2009

Leadership in time of crisis is most often different than the leadership that prevails during calm and stable times. When the unknown presents, leadership differs from that which is required during familiar challenges. For Earth in the near future, the leadership that will emerge will be that which can deal with all known techniques for group preservation being questioned, all established expectations for intra-group cooperation being disappointed, and problems the group faces routinely overwhelming the resources of the group. In other words, the leadership will be taking a fresh approach, or will fail. This almost invariably excludes the establishment leadership, which has emerged during economic and geological stability. The qualities of leadership have been much analyzed, and training programs established, but captains of industry have emerged not from such programs but because of qualities within the captain himself. These qualities are often elusive and thus ascribed to something like charisma but their basis is something more simplistic. The cave man, facing physical dangers, selected the tallest, strongest, and most brutal among them to be their leaders. These same qualities that allow such a man to defend the group against large predators could be turned against any challenger in the group. This tradition extends to man's cultures today, where the leader that emerges is often a large, brutal man. It is only recently that women have begun to emerge as the chosen leaders in countries around the world.

Once the cave man could survive without constant fear of attack by large predators, other qualities determined the selection of a leader for the group. When conflicts between groups could not be settled by one group leaving to find new territory, then war between groups developed to resolve the conflicts, and the leader who was shrewd and cunning was the winner. The political game of chess whereby bribery or psychological manipulation was an advantage was born, and man has hardly moved from that tradition either. Today, the political leader selected by the populace is most often a large, brutal, and cunning man. It is only recently that the ability to cooperate with one's neighbors has been shown to be a more effective trait. When the world as a whole suffers crop shortages and natural disasters, then war does not solve these problems. The addition of new territory only brings with it new headaches. During times of stability, the population turns its attention to gain for every household. Each head of family is concerned about gathering assets and their status within the community. Any leadership battles during such times involves promises, a type of bribery. Self-promoting politicians promise that the changes they will bring will increase each family's asset base and give this or that sub-group more benefits and prestige. This all too familiar political dance thus packs the halls of power with self-promoting liars, who are hardly suited to address a crisis when it comes along.

Since what is facing the Earth in the short term will be an immense crisis, the old models for leaders will be lacking in the qualities that mankind will need. After the first few weeks after the cataclysms, the problem of looting gangs and limited supplies will be sorted out, and then mankind will be faced with different challenges. There are few parts of the globe currently beset with large predators, so physical strength and brutality are outdated as leadership qualities. In fact, rewarding a large, brutal man with a leadership position puts the group into catatonia, as all fear to offend the leader with ideas. Where starvation is endemic, worldwide, and supplies have run out, being shrewd and manipulative also gains the group nothing. What is there to steal? In a world without police or courts, justice against those who would steal or con others will be swift. The criminal, however clothed, will not be tolerated. Will the group elect a leader who makes promises but cannot deliver? Today this process continues for two reasons - the electoral system prevents removal of those who have been shown to be liars, or the country is under a dictatorship. But the world of the future, after the coming pole shift, will not tolerate such leaders. The electoral process will be shattered along with communications outside of the local area. Leadership will have to be earned, on a daily basis, as daily challenges emerge. Those who self-promote by brutality, by attempting to intimidate, will die out and fail, as we have often explained, because their style of leadership assumes a steady support system. Where food production has collapsed, and food distribution is impossible, all are starving and only those groups where all cooperate will be healthy. The looting gang dies off when there is nothing left to loot, and cannot migrate on an empty stomach while on foot.

So what is left, among the models for leadership of mankind? Those that can elicit cooperation among survivors and those who are resourceful. Today, these are not the qualities of the official leadership, though times are changing. The tribal models, or those models that have developed alongside mankind's domesticated food production, during times of plenty, will not suffice. Organized religion fails as anything but a delusion of comfort, playing on man's fears and confusion but not offering solutions to distress. Attempts to intimidate followers will fail in desperate times, as rebellion will emerge. Established leadership who rose to prominence on hot air and self aggrandizement will be challenged by crisis and fail, thence to be ignored. What will be left in this void is the natural leader who will elicit cooperation and have ideas, be resourceful. These individuals are almost routinely ignored or taken advantage of in today's world. When the promise of besting one's neighbors exists, taking what they have by force or by cunning, the idea of securing greater cooperation pales. The cunning brute is selected as the leader. When traditional methods of solving problems suffices, those who lack creativity or intelligence fall prey to those with intense self interests, who bang the table loudly and insist that familiar problem solving methods must be followed. Tradition and familiarity and hot air win the battle. It will be the failure of these former methods of solving problems that will allow new leadership to emerge, and it will emerge from unexpected sources. We have predicted that children will often emerge to lead, as their innate creativity has not been bludgeoned out of them by years of ridicule. Woman will often emerge to lead, as their lot in life as something other than a strong, brutal male has forced them to use cooperate with the strong males in the vicinity for survival.

Can this type of new leadership be trained and inserted into human culture in the short term, to replace outdated forms of leadership? This would be resisted by the status quo, as it has been over the centuries. The new leadership styles can be rewarded for their successes, but not promoted. If promoted, it becomes the target of attacks by the current leadership, which will see a threat to its status. New leadership styles will come into their own as the old styles fail, and fail utterly, to address the crisis the world will face.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Likely Outcome

written Mar 13, 2004

Given the state of the cover-up, with its tight grip on the media and any sources with the potential to blow open the cover-up with a solid and respected admission, how is the common man likely to learn that immense news that an interloper planet is in the inner solar system, gone into a staring contest with the Earth and Venus such that their orbits are disturbed, and that the shattering earthquakes and other indicators of its presence are most likely only the start. What news, on a personal level, could be as immense? That one's spouse, employer, friends and relatives, are all deserting? That the dollar has no value so one's savings and hard earned security systems are now worthless? That one is suddenly homeless and in the cold rain, starving, and all services to the homeless have been suspended? No warning, just here it is, the bad news.

The first reaction of the common man to such news will be that it must be minor, trivial, and life will go on as before. Has this not been the case, during the time when the establishment *knew* about it, but said nothing? A cracked cover-up will at first present that picture, but as the earthquakes and wild weather continue, worsen, and hard questions are asked of the governments tasked with protecting the people, the worrisome nature of this news will sink in. Governments and their Puppet Masters have concluded that an educated public, one aware of the potential of a crust shift and thinking about survival, will result in more successful survival communities ultimately than a public kept ignorant up to the end and in panic mode. Without a firm date, Martial Law cannot be planned, so they must *partner* with the populace.

Governments cannot pronounce to the public that they must rely on themselves, while simultaneously demanding taxes be paid. Thus, without a continuing cover-up, they must *partner* with leadership the public respects. ZetaTalk, and ZetaTalk alone, has been found, in trial focus groups worldwide, to be a known and respected source of information not only on what is happening, but on how to survive. A covert agenda in promoting ZetaTalk as the cover-up cracks is the hope that news the establishment can use for their own personal planning will be forthcoming, as we, the Zetas, have made it clear that unless the public hears new ZetaTalk on what to expect, the establishment will not hear it either. Given a cracking cover-up and media exposure for ZetaTalk, a source the public *cannot* make demands upon, what is the likely outcome?

Governments will get reclusive, be less available to the public, not respond to phone calls or demands for briefings except in a limited manner, and in general try to avoid the hard questions like whether a displaced public can expect to be fed and housed and who, if anyone, will repay them for the loss of their possessions and homes. These issues will be in planning, perpetually, in smoke filled rooms, with no final decisions to be announced. As disasters happen, those arms of the government or volunteer units tasked with responding will rise to the occasion, tents erected, meals served, and the message that it is important for each and every citizen to do some *planning* on their own, and rely on themselves, will come home. In that most families live from paycheck to paycheck, and have nowhere but home to go, the public will continue to report to work and children kept in school. The familiar comforts, routine keeps the mind off worry, and until a crisis hits home and moving *is* imperative, moves will not be made.

We have predicted that many will party into the pole shift, choosing to ignore danger as they have made a decision to die in comfort rather than adjust to a harsh new life without toys. Others, ill or aged, will made similar decisions out of realism, knowing they will be unlikely to do well when displaced, or not wanting to be a burden on others. But those who have determined to survive, taking their loved ones and others into a new life, can plan. Discussions and shopping trips, arrangements to send the wife and children to the farm well ahead of any crisis, plans and alternate plans and what to do if separated with the phone lines dead. All to the good, as *all* can make their peace with what is coming, *all* have an opportunity to say their good byes in loving times, and the best possible outcome for *all* will thus result.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: When Lies Fail

written Feb 17, 2006

When the cover-ups on the alien presence and the approach of Planet X first started, back in the days of Roswell, this was to be primarily *suppression* of information, along with some fear inducing disinformation to keep people from pursuing the matter. UFO's were routinely called swamp gas and weather balloons, and the CIA spread rumors of aliens in underground chambers eating human body parts floating in vats. This involved NASA air brushing UFO's out of photos, suppression of real UFO sightings in the news, project Blue Book, government sponsored skeptics prominent in the media, and faked eye witness reports. This is still the mode today, almost 60 years later, though the mechanisms have failed. They were overrun with *genuine* reports of contactee experiences, many using the Internet to spread the word, and mass sightings where *thousands* would view a UFO blitz, simultaneously, so the news seeped past the media suppression, *forcing* the media to address the issue to avoid the appearance of a controlled suppression. What is to be learned from the breakdown of the cover-up on the alien presence? Sheer volume of information, truth, overruns and counters a cover-up and disinformation.

How might this apply to the cover-up on Planet X? Unlike the alien presence, which was palpable at the time of Roswell, presenting itself with crashed ships and alien bodies and front page news coverage, Planet X was not expected to become an issue for decades. They had time. Thus, the cover-up has not yet broken down by the sheer volume of information, or truth countering disinformation, but this process is evident. The plan was to claim and blame an erratic Sun for magnetic irregularities, asteroid swarms to explain the increase in fireballs, global warming to explain the melting glaciers and poles, and periodic climate change to cover weather irregularities. Since panic in the public could be assumed to be a national security threat, coercing the media and scientists and those in the know to cooperate with the cover-up was simply a matter of imposing a nation security oath on anyone needed to cooperate. But they did not know what to expect, nor could they imagine what to expect, and thus there are holes in the plan. Lies come with many faces.

Some are lies of omission, where the truth is simply avoided, not discussed, omitted from reports or TV documentaries, with the expectation that the public, deemed to be sheep, will not notice. They did not expect the Atlantic Rift to be grabbed, regularly, by Planet X, on a daily basis. Thus we have a complete *avoidance* of the periodic global shuddering, evident on the [live seismographs](#), worldwide, at regular and predictable times during the daily rotation of the globe. Since there is no explanation possible, outside of the presence of a rogue planet in the inner solar system, parked near the Sun, the issue is avoided, utterly. Since the live seismographs are not standard public fare, this will ride until the public or the media takes notice, and then the live seismographs will be taken down. USGS personnel, of course, are forced to cooperate with the cover-up.

They did not expect the Moon to tilt its orbit so extreme that it began to shine in windows never before getting Moonlight, and showing a [face rotation](#) so extreme that the familiar face of the Man on the Moon was twisting during the night and the man on the street down on Earth noticing. Looking in the grab bag of possible explanations - global warming, asteroid swarms, solar emissions, or periodic climate change - they would find no explanation that fit. Thus, once again, say *nothing*, and suppress comment among those who might comment - NASA, astronomers, observatories, scientists or universities getting grants from the government, and those who head amateur astronomy clubs. The public, when asking why the Moon's orbit is so odd, is told they are in error. To belittle the questioner is a common technique, when the question cannot be answered. But the public, often watching the Moon in a familiar framework for their entire lives, *knows* that something is amiss and not being addressed.

If what is to be hidden is too obvious, then a lie of commission occurs, where it is called something other than what it is. They did not expect Planet X to ride by the Sun for months, years,

slowly struggling to rise up to and pierce the Ecliptic, the mass of particle flows at the Sun's middle. They anticipated a rapid and comet like passage, so the visibility of Planet X would be a short term issue to address. What they had, to their horror, was a dramatic Second Sun appearing at sunset or sunrise in 2003, when sunlight bounced off the dust shrouded planet coming up behind the Sun. When viewed from Earth, the [Second Sun](#) astonished the public, caused surprised weathermen consternation when shown accidentally on TV. Now that the Second Sun has returned to view in late 2005, the cover-up horror continues. This has been countered by calling the Second Sun a sundog, even when it casts an independent reflection on the water, or a sun pillar, both of which are anomalies caused by ice crystals. That these dramatic sightings did not occur *prior* to 2003 is not addressed. NASA affiliated website and spokespersons were sent forth to explain.



As earthquakes increased, they were dumbed down in Richter so any statistics would give the appearance of no change. And since the sheer number of quakes is increasing, systematic purging of quakes before they gain public notice is done. When this practice started to become obvious, because web sites providing direct access to the data were not all coordinated, they were forced to funnel through the USGS as the sole source of disseminated information. This trend was [noticed](#) and these new rules [obvious](#) but the reason for denying the public direct and immediate access to quake data of course was never given. When you can't explain, say nothing, seems the rule.

When you simply can't hide the evidence, or explain it with scientific mumbo jumbo, what to do? Everyone notices the weather, but when records were being broken, worldwide, so rapidly that it became an embarrassment, the answer was to simply stop *commenting* on the broken records. Local records, yes, national records, maybe, worldwide records, certainly *not*. All this works until something as obvious as the number of hurricanes slamming the coastline becomes exorbitant. The number, intensity, and size cannot be hidden or explained away. Global warming? Would an increase of a fraction of a degree in temperature rise, worldwide, cause this? All computer models had put such effects of global warming into the future, more gradual, so this is *outside* of human science. Of course, the Earth wobble, pushing the land under the blanket of air to cause turbulence in the air masses, cannot be addressed, so *what* to do to explain the increase in tornadoes and hurricanes? Since the weather has been blamed, all along, on global warming, this tack will no doubt be continued, but will be seen as the lie it is when pieced together with other pieces of the puzzle.

The increased in volcanic activity, combined with permafrost and glaciers and polar ice melting, is also parsed into the global warming excuse. Those who have watched Winter's grip ease up on the landscape, which includes a goodly percentage of the worlds populace, sense the fallacy in this explanation, as they *know* what kind of a temperature increase is required to melt the frozen ground. Global warming produces increased volcanic activity? Global warming melts the permafrost, which is *perma* frost because it lies so deep beneath the surface of the ground that the Artic Summer cannot reach it. Volcanic activity is not something the average citizen is concerned about, unless the volcano looms over their heads, so media suppression and decreased web access to activity can control interest in this area. But when volcanoes threaten cities in Italy and Japan, the West Coast and Mexico City, suppressing the news will be difficult. All because of global warming?

What tacks might the establishment take, to blunt the truth from the public's eye? If the excuses they have proffered are wearing thin, they can hope to supplant the truth with new Pied Pipers. Someone with *alternative* theories, along the lines of the many made-for-TV movies produced lately, to catch the imagination of the public and lead them *anywhere* but to the presence of Planet X. And certainly anywhere but to ZetaTalk, which puts all the pieces of the puzzle together. Asteroid swarms suddenly descending on the Earth, the magma suddenly deciding to become more active, storms increasing in intensity and slamming vulnerable coastlines, all without a logical explanation, but the

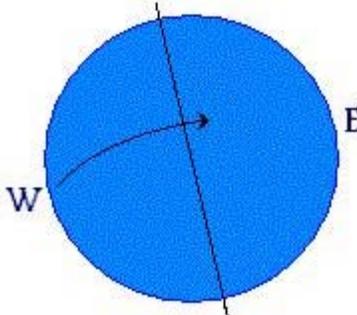
wild eyed spokesperson, hopefully charismatic, will entrance the public with descriptions and predictions. This works for entertainment, but the populace put out of their homes by landslides and earthquakes and non-stop pummeling from storms want more than entertainment. They want *explanations*, and this the establishment cannot provide to them. Enter [ZetaTalk](#).

Signs of the Times #1548

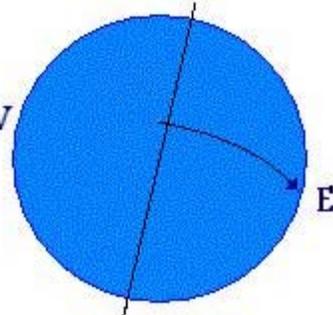
<http://www.nytimes.com/2006/02/16/science/> *Call for Openness at NASA Adds to Reports of Pressure [Feb 17] 'Top political appointees in the NASA press office exerted strong pressure during the 2004 presidential campaign to cut the flow of news releases on glaciers, climate, pollution and other earth sciences, public affairs officers at the agency say. NASA officials said the intent was to use the most general term to describe climate fluctuations. But other public affairs workers and some scientists at the agency called it an effort to avoid mentioning that global temperatures are rising.' [and from another] Greenland glaciers disappearing more quickly: study [Feb 16] 'Greenland's glaciers are dumping more than twice as much ice into the Atlantic Ocean now as 10 years ago because glaciers are sliding off the land more quickly, researchers said on Thursday. This could mean oceans will rise even faster than forecast, and rising surface air temperatures appear to be to blame, the researchers report in Friday's issue of the journal Science. Between 1996 and 2006, the amount of water lost from Greenland's ice sheet has more than doubled from 90 cubic kilometers to 220 cubic kilometers a year. Over the last 20 years, the air temperature in southeast Greenland has risen by 5.4 degrees F.'*

Signs of the Times #1547

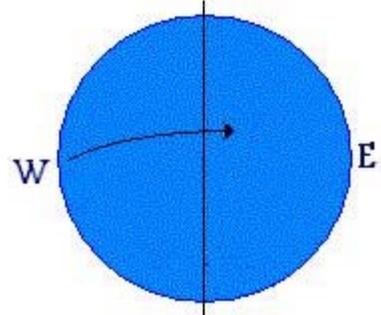
http://www.michaelmandeville.com/earthmonitor/polarmotion/2006_wobble_anomaly.htm *'This rather large anomaly began in the Earth's Wobble (in so-called Chandler's Wobble) approximately November 1, 2005. It is currently at least one third of the average size for this phase of the 7 year cycle in Chandler's Wobble. The IERS (International Earth Rotation Service) computer is still gamely insisting that the wobble spiral will recover and look close to what it had predicted several months ago.' [and from another source] This is DISINFO on the part of Mandeville, who is being used as a stooge or shill, as he is not actually looking at what the Earth is doing, but is taking the US establishment pronouncement, statistics via the IERS, as his sole baseline. A team measured a strong Figure 8 wobble that developed in early 2004 and I collected about 18 months of this for the Orbits section. The Figure 8 wobble had the globe wobbling up to 20 DEGREES, depending upon location around the globe taking the measure and time of day. Astronomical measures are 360 degrees around the horizon. Each degree has 60 minutes, each minute 60 seconds. So if the Chandler Wobble is measured in SECONDS, then this is TINY compared to the wobble many people around the world have been measuring, in Scotland, Sweden, Italy, Hungary, New Zealand, Australia, Japan, Malaysia, Brazil, Chili, Canada, and parts of the US. The big news is the Earth wobble which is caused by the influence of Planet X. The Chandler Wobble is lost in this, and anyone actually looking and measuring can see this. Thus, a statement by Mandeville that the Chandler Wobble has stopped is naïve and confuses the issue, thus, disinformation either deliberate or inadvertent. [and from another] 'Scientists have had the Chandler wobble under observation for over a century. Its period is only around 433 days, or just 1.2 years, meaning that it takes that amount of time to complete one wobble. The wobble amounts to about 20 feet at the North Pole.' [and from another] <http://science.howstuffworks.com/f> 'This is the name given to the movement of the earth's pole by 0.7 arcseconds over a period of about 14 months.'*



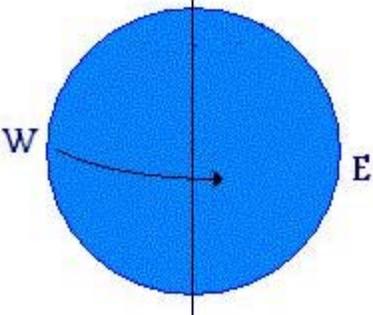
Italy Face



Americas Face



New Zealand Face



India Face



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Facilitate Discussion

written June 12, 2004

If Venus did not appear to transit, all the amateur astronomers and viewers of the event would of been screaming what happened? It would of had a bigger impact than pretending that it did? This alone would have woken up the masses to what is going on. Imagine every amateur looking for the transit and not seeing it? Goodness, heads would roll and our officials would be scrambling to explain. Many would have doubted the explanation and really begin to believe. Why keep up the status quo?

The major powers of the Earth, those dictating financial and thus economic directions, installing puppets as government heads and by their control of the majority of stock in corporations, corporate heads, are at a delicate juncture at the moment. In the past they anticipated an escape to Mars or elsewhere, away from the Earth during its pole shift spasms, but now realize no escape is possible. They have likewise come to realize, only of late, that underground caverns are not safe either, and thus stuck on the surface with the common man, they are seeking a stronger base there. Initially the plan was to form work camps, select out the best workers from the populace as slaves and eliminate the rest, but such a plan requires invoking Martial Law at the right moment, and without a firm date for the start of the cataclysms, this plan also was doomed to failure. Thus the establishment has been squeezed to the conclusion that the common man should be informed of the coming cataclysms, at least to the extent of preparing in a practical manner for survival and life afterwards, and that an awareness of countdown signs can reduce the state of panic in the populace.

Changing a stance from a complete denial of the existence of Planet X to an open discussion of the possibility is radical, and for this discussion we relate it to the denial of the alien presence, similarly resisted until very recently. When ZetaTalk began in 1995, crop circles were discussed in the media only in the context of a hoax, made by men with boards, *none* of the characteristics such as node growth and lack of foot prints presented. Now crop circles have been mentioned in the media, photos shown, with an astonishing lack of debunking. When ZetaTalk began in 1995, sightings, even mass sightings, were suppressed from the media or were accompanied by harsh ridicule. Now a rash of sightings and photos is in the media, accompanied by substantial witnesses and almost no debunking follows. When ZetaTalk began in 1995, we stressed that a light handed approach to introducing concepts such as the alien presence or a pole shift had its value, in that an [Element of Doubt](#) allowed an escape, so that hard denial or escape into insanity or strong fear reactions could be avoided. One can see by the discussions on crop circles and mass sightings that this light handed method *works*.

At the present time, those wanting more discussion on the *possibility* of Planet X in our inner solar system and the steps to be taken in the event history repeats itself are facing resistance. The Earth is tilting and shuddering regularly, and those interested in controlling panic want *no* delays before starting this process because they fear a sudden wobble or tilt that will make the situation obvious. Too late to reduce panic, it would be upon them. But anytime a cover-up erodes, there is anger, rage at being lied to, and to avoid this rage being directed at the real Puppet Masters, the wealthy elite, this rage is to be directed at chosen scapegoats. NASA and the Bush Administration are the obvious candidates, and are frantically resisting being dragged from their lofty perches and pummeled by enraged taxpayers. Disaster movies to the contrary, the public does not take being lied to on life threatening matters lightly. Imagine the rage of those who recently bought beach front property, put their savings into the Stock Market, or switched jobs to one that requires extensive travel away from home. Would their position be different had they known about the possibility of cataclysms *earlier*? Passive acceptance of a cover-up is not likely.

Imagine, at a time when the establishment, the wealthy elite, are prying the fingers of resistance from the stranglehold it has on the media, and are positioned to begin an educational blitz in many countries and major media outlets, what effect sudden rage over a missing transit might have. Would this help or hinder? We, the Zetas, and our many

counterparts, during many discussions at the Council of Worlds, concluded that a strong element of doubt at this time would be helpful. Had the discussions already *been* in the media, the public already *alerted* and thinking about safety and how to time their escape to safe locations, it would have been a different matter, proof, then, that Planet X is in the vicinity. But to allow hysterical anger to flood into NASA headquarters, bubble up to the White House, before the media campaign had begun, would have played *into* the hands of the cover-up, driven it further underground, raised the walls of resistance, hardened the resolve of those fearing retaliation, and been counter productive. We trust you will understand, as the Awakening stands as proof that the element of doubt can be a facilitator.

The majority of the populace polled believes that the alien presence is real, intelligent life elsewhere possible, without any absolute proof in hand. This is what the Awakening desires, a gradual comfort level increase, without any contactees being burned at the stake by hysterical religious leaders whose turf has been threatened.

ZetaTalk: [Element of Doubt](#)

Signs of the Times #886

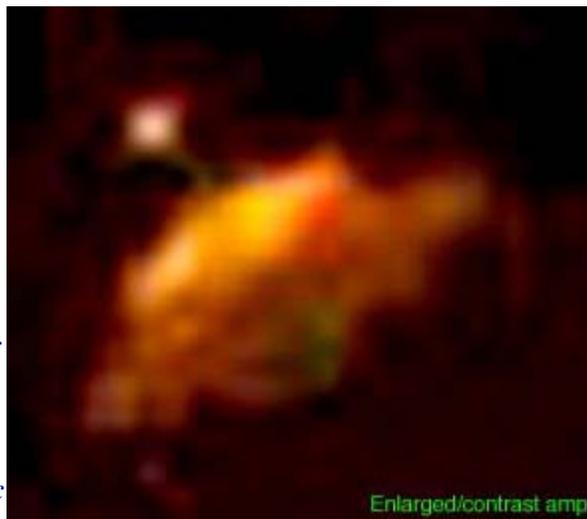
UFO Puts Portugal on Military Alert [Jun 4] 'The Portuguese press has announced that the airforce is on alert since dozens of people saw a UFO on Tuesday. The Portuguese UFO is described as a silent, luminous object, giving off white smoke. Paulo Lagarto, of the national air traffic control authority, Navegacao Aerea de Portugal (NAV), says, ... Geologist José Fernando Monteiro says the UFO wasn't a meteorite, ... The European Space Agency says it wasn't a satellite.' [and from another country] 'In South Devon, in the U.K., the switchboard at the Herald Express was swamped with calls from people who saw a cigar- shaped UFO. Retired British Aerospace engineer Roy Dutton tracked the object for 20 minutes through a high-powered telescope.' ...

Signs of the Times #830

Mexico Air Force Video Creates UFO Stir [May 11] 'The Mexican Air Force has released footage of what a UFO expert said were 11 invisible unidentified flying objects picked up by an infrared camera as they whizzed around a surveillance plane. The ministry confirmed to Reuters it had provided the video, filmed by the Air Force on March 5' ...

Signs of the Times #829

UFO in Scotland [May 12] 'Several people reported seeing a huge silver object in the area as they drove past at around 8.45am last Wednesday. Silver in appearance and looked like the dishes you see on the side of television transmitters'. ... [and from another] Glowing UFO Photographed In Poland [May 12] 'The photo below was over the city of Rzeszów, Poland' ...

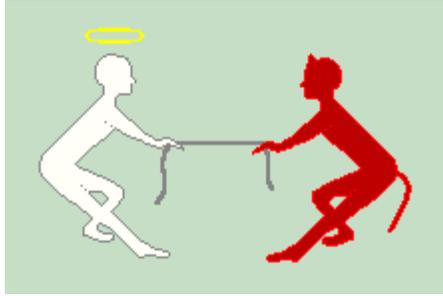


Signs of the Times #813

Flying Saucer Fever Grips Iran, Theories Abound [Apr 28] 'Flying saucer fever has gripped Iran after dozens of sightings in the last few days. Fanciful cartoons of alien spacecraft have adorned the front pages. State television on Wednesday showed a sparkling white disc it said was filmed over Tehran ... Newspapers and agencies reported people rushing out into the streets in eight towns on Tuesday night to watch a bright extraterrestrial light dipping in and out of the clouds.'



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: Which Way

Note: written by Jul 15, 1995

During the Transformation, the administrators of your galaxy are concerned with the following issues. They must determine the overweening leaning of the planet's orientation. You will be pleased to learn that at the present time the Earth's populace is deemed overweeningly leaning toward the Service-to-Other orientation, as was expected. Consequently, the movement of entities toward the planet that will be their next home progresses along the following lines.

- If an entity is a Service-to-Others entity, this entity will be supported in a desire to remain in their incarnation during and following the cataclysms. By this is meant, this entity will be lifted, however temporarily or unconsciously, during the cataclysms, so as not to be destroyed and thereby ending the incarnation. New births on Earth are increasingly being granted as an avenue to entities in the Service-to- Others orientation. This is not at this time entirely the case, as there are other dramas being played out. For instance, some entities are close to a decision on their orientation, and are granted an incarnation in order to complete their decision.
- If an entity is a Service-to-Self entity of a sufficient orientation to warrant inclusion in the Service-to-Self group, then upon termination of the incarnation the entity will migrate to a planetary home of the Service-to-Self orientation. If, however, the entity is close to a decision and is not yet of an inclination sufficient to warrant inclusion in the group, the entity may be granted yet another incarnation in order to further the decision making process. It is for this reason you find many of your young so very brutal. They have chosen.
- If an entity is nowhere near making a decision, and we must caution that there are many incarnations required for the entity to be armed with enough information to make this decision, then the entity is prepared for a new home planet. This is not a wrenching experience. The immature entity is given warm spiritual guidance, and this voyage is done in a cocoon of love. Likewise, as most of the immature entities on Earth will be making the same voyage, the entity is not alone nor without companions who share the same memories. At this present time, the greater number of your Earth's entities are making this voyage or would appear to be making this voyage in the future, as their incarnation ends.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Chupacabras

Note: written May 15, 1996.

During former eras when the battle for men's souls raged hot and heavy, those in the Service-to-Self orientation at times tried to tip the balance by loosing their dogs on humans in an attempt to terrify them. Such was the case when dragons and a large bald faced vampire bat were brought to Earth and unleashed upon the hapless population. Not being native to the Earth and hunted to extinction by angry mobs, these episodes were short lived but live on in the legends about dragons and vampires. Such is now the case with the Chupacabras, an ape of low intelligence which feeds on bodily fluids in preference to meat. A few hundred have been loosed on the Earth, approximately the same number as the number of dragons and vampire bats loosed in the past. Today, other than the Chupacabras, there are *no* living alien dog packs about, and the Chupacabras are dwindling.

As with other scourges, these creatures cannot attack humans unless the human gives permission, but terrified humans who have concluded they are helpless *are* giving permission by abandoning the fight. What holds the Chupacabras in check, and how can the Council of Worlds allow what appears to be a breach of the Rule of Non-Interference? Where we have stated that the Earth and her future are in the hands of humans, this is exactly *why* the Chupacabras have appeared - at the request of not just one, but many humans who are closely allied with aliens in the Service-to-Self. In essence, they hope to win a better place in their future home, to land higher in the pecking order than at the very bottom, but the joke will be on them. They are being used, but given the strength and size of their call to the Service-to-Self aliens in attendance, such a situation as the Chupacabras can occur.

However, as the Chupacabras are of alien origin, restrictions still apply. Unless a human gives permission, in essence acquiescing, an attack against a human cannot occur. This ties up considerable Service-to-Self resources, as where the Chupacabras are residing in 3rd Density, their Service-to-Self alien handlers must likewise linger about to reign them in now and then, albeit with a leash invisible to humans. These handlers, most often the alien life form known as Dino, have also been sighted by humans during tense moments when the normal admonishments to leave alien sightings only in the subconscious has taken second place to attending to the athletic Chupacabras. Were it not for these restrictions such ploys would be endlessly used by the Service-to-Self, who have no sense of fair play.

The Chupacabras, when they die, are retrieved and removed, as a terrifying myth loses it's magic when a dead body can be kicked and dissected. But more importantly, a dead Chupacabras would be identified as *not* of this Earth, potentially, and this removes the Element of Doubt. Thus, the Council of Worlds has ruled that they are *not* to be left about, for this conclusion to be arrived at, as this would tip the balance of power potentially into the Service-to-Self camps. Like rumors of mass landings, which will *not* occur nor even be allowed to be staged, by aliens, such dead bodies and the implication of harm coming from alien hands would be greatly used by Service-to-Self aliens. Thus, in keeping the balance of influence equal, between Service-to-Self and Service-to-Other, for humans still making their 3rd Density decision, this rule is enforced.

They will eventually disappear, their sightings gradually diminishing, as the Service-to-Self attending Earth have their hands filled with other matters in their losing battle for the Continent of South America. We, the Service-to-Others Zetas are able to tell you about this ruse on the human population, as we are discussing here *not* the intentions of the Service-to-Self aliens, who have in any case been already sighted by humans, but the actions of the Chupacabras. Thus, we have not breached the Rules of Engagement.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Massing Troops

Note: written May 15, 1996.

Humans assume, in any field of battle, that all else being equal the side with the larger army wins. For most of human history wars were won because one general had more troops to send into battle or hack and stab and bludgeon the other side. Whoever had men left standing when the dust settled - won. This concept gradually moved, during the last few centuries, to the concept of superior firepower. Whoever had bullets and guns left when the dust settled - won. But regardless of what was being counted, in human warfare, numbers mattered. Numbers are not as important in 4th Density as they are in 3rd Density, as the battle is not won or lost on the number of soldiers in the field but on the motivation and intensity of devotion to the cause that the *sum* of the numbers brings. Is it not true that a single individual can stand against many and turn the tide? Look at Mahatma Gandhi, or Joan of Arc, or Abraham Lincoln. Were they many? Take these individuals away and the battle might have had a different outcome.

Just so, during the Earth's Transformation, the influence that any alien group or single alien entity may have cannot be measured in numbers. The issues are different, spiritual rather than physical. Which way the Earth goes will not be decided based on muscles or bullets or even who may or may not be left standing. All may die but still win, or all may live but still lose. The battle on Earth during the Transformation is for the focus, the orientation, of each formed entity. In this a single wise and massive entity in the Service-to-Others may, disincarnate, literally influence millions. Likewise, a thousand entities in the Service-to-Self, doing their best to sway a single human soul, may fail utterly. Numbers mean nothing.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Soul of a Continent

Note: written May 15, 1996.

Where South American is a continent targeted by those in the Service-to-Self orientation, the battle is anything but lost. A pitched battle is in process, with a massive number of entities focused on responding to The Call from those living there. Needless to say, the majority of entities responding to this distressed situation are in the Service-to-Others, who are in the majority in the Universe and have the resources. This battle takes many forms, from quiet counsel to those who have given The Call to active engagement between alien groups. Due to the requirement that all alien encounters be recorded only in the subconscious, so as not to raise the level of anxiety on Earth at the current time, battles between aliens in the Service-to-Self and Service-to-Others are *not* a matter humans are aware of, except as they may be peripherally involved. By going head-to-head in a formal engagement, those in the Service-to-Other tie up the resources and energies of those in the Service-to-Self, while others of their numbers remain available for direct contact with humans giving The call.

Note: text below added during the Jun 29, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

South American has been *won*, for the Service-to-Other groups, but all resentment of this decision has not disappeared. Africa is now the focus of intense fighting, and appears to be moving nicely into the Service-to-Other camps too. Because all Service-to-Self alien groups interested in capturing at least a continent on Earth, to continue to attract converts until the Transformation is completed, are moving their troops to the front lines where they are most needed, South America is left to the *humans* who hoped otherwise. Many battles, even in the past, were a joint effort by humans and aliens. Examples of Service-to-Self teams are the Nazi's, where Service-to-Self aliens conferred during visitation and suggested how the Jews and others considered undesirable by the arrogant elite might be pushed into hopelessness, the better to push them into Service-to-Self direction. Examples of Service-to-Other teams are the birth of the US as a democracy, as outlined in the book Oahspe, where it was reported that bullets were caught in alien/angel hands, so that those humans fighting to bring about the US as a democracy could succeed. Even today Service-to-Other aliens are meeting on ships with *groups* of human contactees, all of whom are working together, assisted by Service-to-Other aliens.

Thus, lately, the Americas and Africa have seen these efforts of the Service-to-Self. Cattle mutilations in the US were in the main done by humans, in black helicopters, unmarked, purchased and organized by the wealthy elite who did *not* want the US public to embrace Service-to-Other aliens as space brothers. This failed, the campaign considered a failure by the Service-to-Self aliens, who left to South America and Africa, and without the assistance of the aliens, the humans could not create impressive mutilations so *stopped* likewise. Now, in South America, resentful humans are wanting to try their hand at this. South America has had its share of Service-to-Self countries, with the Nazi's being welcomed there, and it is these strongholds that are trying to drive the public into hopelessness. What is the goal, if they are human, not alien, and are unaware of the afterlife on Service-to-Self worlds? In general, those who perpetrate these frauds want humans atremble, frightened, feeling they must cling to their human leadership. How *dare* their public feel happy, go about with hope in their hearts, and especially talk about aliens with interest? These human efforts will fail, as all establishments will soon have their hands full with more to worry about, and their minions increasingly make mistakes so it becomes *obvious* that humans are behind this.

Note: below added during the Dec 21, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

In the past, during the early days of MJ12, Service-to-Self aliens were the first to arrive and most influential. As with the Nazis in times past, they had their advocates who continued to give the Call to these aliens. This is an individual matter, but as a general guideline, the Service-to-Self aliens answering such a Call gauge how their time might best be spent. What is to be gained, what won, as *their* task masters are expecting a good return for their efforts, and

punishments are not light. The US was formerly the site of many cattle mutilations, now gone and only lingering in South America. Any hope of effecting an Service-to-Self victory in the North American continent was long ago lost, and South American continent is likewise considered a loss to the Service-to-Self. Thus, Bush Sr. and others who aligned tightly with the Service-to-Self aliens in the past have lost out, been abandoned, though they hardly agree to this and keep trying. It is not that *they*, the humans, have changed, it is just that their Call gets little attention, and no resources.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Brazilian Roswell

Note: written Jul 15, 1996.

The continent of South American is caught in a tug of war between visiting aliens in the Service-to-Self and Service-to-Other. These groups have engaged each other, and in some cases extreme measures are being taken. The psyche of the populace, having been influenced toward fear and self concern by false stories of blood-drained and weakened contactees, required shock treatment. These false stories gave the *impression* of loss of blood in the contactees, who in fact were only symptomatic of this. These episodes were as a result of visits from the Service-to-Self, where these contactees, having given The Call, allowed themselves to be intimidated into compliance with such treatment. Without this compliance, any physical change in a contactee or even any visit is not possible. The human controls the situation. However, in keeping with the intent of the Service-to-Self aliens, rumors of blood drained and weakened contactees spread.

The shock treatment of choice was similar to the Roswell scenario, where the populace would be given the impression that aliens are *vulnerable*, can be in pain, and can require the ministrations and pity of humans. Where such a situation does not directly counter the blood-drained and weakened contactee story, it has the effect of negating this story as the exact situation with the weakened contactees is not known. Their story could be taken many ways, including human altercations, lovers bites and the weakness that comes from excess, for instance. Thus rumors spread about vulnerable aliens would tend to lean the weight of public opinion into such directions, rather than domination by aliens. Thus, the Service-to-Other *win* the struggle for public perception, and pity and concern replace fear.

Of course, to create a situation where pity and concern are called for there must be pain and injury and desperation. As in Roswell, several aliens in the Service-to-Other determined to sacrifice themselves and undergo terror and injury, pain and death, in order to achieve this end. As with Roswell, their ship was deliberately crashed, but unlike Roswell where all were supposed to die in the crash, most of the occupants were to live, and live in a pitiable situation. This they did, and their angst was not acting, as they were injured and terrified. Per plan, they met with talkative and impressionable children, who told their story to everyone they could, as expected. Open and innocent, these witnesses have never been doubted, and because [UFOlogy](#) nowadays is *organized*, tidbits of the story were snapped up before they could be drowned in a cover-up. Thus, the cover-up being effected according to tactics well-known in Brazil simply adds to the realism of the situation.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Chupacabra Remnants

written Oct 15, 2004

We have stated when the Chupacabra reports first emerged that these creatures were [Akin](#) to the dragons or vampire bats of old, brought to Earth to terrify humans by those in the Service-to-Self, looking to increase their harvest of recruits. Fear, terror, increase a self focus, and thus is a tool used by those in the Service-to-Self to drive young souls in this direction. In the past dumb creatures used to this end, brought to Earth and unleashed on villages, eventually died out, as they are not native to the Earth and suffer from infections and inadequate nutrition. What does the recent discovery of dead Chupacabra, young and starving, in Maryland and Texas, mean? It means their handlers have fled, and are no longer attempting to capture the continent of [S. America](#), as was the case when the Chupacabra episode began. The Council of Worlds required that the handlers, the Service-to-Self aliens unleashing them, ensure that humans not be harmed by the Chupacabra unless in essence giving permission, the human always in control of the situation. Thus, these aliens attended their dogs of war faithfully, as failure to do so would send them packing, forced to leave the Earth for failure to abide by the rules. But if leaving anyway, the Service-to-Self, not known for their concern for the environment or having any sense of responsibility, would scarcely scout about to collect all the *young* their charges might have spawned. Thus they show up, infected and suffering from malnutrition, unidentifiable as a known species on Earth, puzzling those who come upon their remains.



[Brazil, Aug. 3, 1997](#)

Curiously enough, all of the attacks took place in barns or sheds or pens that were securely locked.

[Puerto Rico, 1999](#)

The enigmatic creature can best be described as a cross between one of the "Grey" aliens and a terrestrial animal such as a porcupine or a kangaroo due to the presence of quill-like appendages running down its back and enormously powerful hind legs which enable it to leap over trees in a single bound.

[Chille, May 11, 2000](#)

It stood about 1.5 meters (four feet) tall, like a big monkey, with long clawed arms, enormous fangs protruding from its mouth, as well as a pair of wings.

[Nicaragua, 2000](#)

The dog-sized creature had a bull-like head and small feet. Gioconda Chevez, a zoologist who examined it, told the newspapers that the creature had smooth skin like that of a bat, long claws and a crocodile-like crest running down its back.

Sign 1178

Another Texas Chupacabra? [Oct 14] 'Local animal experts are having a hard time identifying a strange looking animal killed in Angelina County on Friday - an animal that looks eerily similar to the as yet unidentified Elmendorf Beast killed near San Antonio earlier this year. The animal's blue-grey skin is almost hairless and appears to be covered with mange. A closer look at the animal's jaw line reveals a serious overbite and four huge canine teeth, and a long, rat-like tail curls behind the

animal's emaciated frame. It had no hair, a severe overbite and its claws were entirely too long for a dog. The animal's front legs were much smaller than it's hind legs. WOAI-TV in San Antonio has aired several stories on the so-called "Elmendorf Beast" since a nearby rancher shot and killed one earlier this year. The animal depicted on the station's Web site, at www.woai.com, looks eerily similar to the one discovered in Pollok. The rancher from Elmendorf, located southeast of San Antonio, killed the animal after 35 of his chickens disappeared in one day. The animal was also almost hairless, with blue-grey coloring and four large "fangs." The station reported that tissue from the animal has been sent for DNA testing, and that it will be several more weeks before the tests are completed. Sightings of similar animals have been reported across the country, from California to Maryland.'



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Science Fiction

Note: written Sep 15, 1995.

The media - movies, books, and TV shows - often portray transformative aspects, but this is taken to be fiction by the audience. One such aspect is the definitive battles between good and evil, as portrayed in the *Star Wars* series, which quite accurately mirrors the determinations on spiritual orientation to be made during 3rd Density. In *Star Wars* the fictional portrayal shows this to be a physical battle, rather than a spiritual decision, but the battle is won at key points because of spiritual decisions - young Skywalker facing his fears and standing up to all manner of intimidation; Darth Vader saving his soul at the last minute by following suit, concern for his son overpowering all concern for self; Hans Solo, uninvolved and self protective, joining a cause in a heart-beat to save his friends, risking all; the moral slavery those serving the Empire live under and the terror tactics used by the Master to enforce subservience. Do these not exemplify the spiritual crossroads faced by humans in 3rd Density?

Other such transformative aspects portrayed in the media are the variety of life forms in the Universe, the degree of habitability throughout the Universe, interdimensional or what we term differing density shifts, rapid space travel, and time travel. These aspects are skewed to show primarily hominoid life forms, primarily dry land planets, and free movement during time travel - all of which are incorrect assumptions. However, presentation of the concepts in general is transformative to the audience. How do the writers and the cinematographers come by concepts that mirror the world to come? Have they been inspired? Without a doubt. Select creative writers and artists, who give The Call and are sufficiently motivated and talented, are taken on tours of the Universe, presented directly with life forms, conditions on other planets and engagements between those in the Service-to-Self and Service-to-Other. They are portraying, in human terms, what they have seen.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: The Dead

Note: written Dec 15, 1995.

Increasingly, during the Awakening, humans will experience contacts with entities formerly incarnated as their family or friends - with the dead. Where visions of dead relatives or friends have been intrinsic during a Near Death Experience, or within minutes of the death of a loved one who would appear briefly to say good-by, these visions will begin to occur out of these contexts. These visions, a result of a spirit- to-spirit communication, are recorded in the subconscious and thence appear during recall in the conscious in a manner the human brain can grasp. These formerly incarnated entities in no way have their former form or garb, but are recorded in the brain in that manner due to mental connections that are bonded to thoughts of the dead loved one. If the spirit formerly incarnated as Uncle Joe visits, then one frames out this awareness of the visit with Uncle Joe's visage and tone of voice, just a brain cell away from where memories of Uncle Joe are stored.

As the Transformation is now, entities who have made their orientation decision and undecided entities alike want that last word with loved ones before moving on to their next incarnation. If firmly in the Service-to-Other they may wish to encourage others in this direction. If undecided and aware that they will be taken to a world far from Earth, they may wish to say good-by or express encouragement to loved ones they know will likewise be making the same trip. And if firmly in the Service-to-Self, they may wish to contact a former cohort and put a word in for this orientation choice so as to be less alone in a potentially distressing environment.

Humans giving The Call will thus find that increasingly they are communicating not only with aliens but the dead. This increase is not due to any change in Council rules or in procedures in the alien groups visiting Earth, but is due to the awareness that the dead have of the Transformation, which is now. In the past, the dead expected their next incarnation to follow past patterns. Now they know otherwise.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Crossing Over

Note: written Jan 15, 2002

Crossing Over is an entrancing show for many, and with good reason. John Edwards is genuinely speaking with spirits, the dead, and has learned this skill from his early childhood experiences, which he does not speak about. The soul can speak to other souls, incarnated about them in the family, and likewise can speak to the dead. This is written about in human literature as haunting, or times when a spirit is sensed in the room, though not seen. Those who acknowledge these experiences allow themselves to be open to the possibility, and thus allow the soul to update the mind in this regard. All humans with strong souls have this potential, but few develop it. Edwards experienced severe loss in his childhood, and with great longing reached out to contact those he had lost. He allowed himself to experience this, which was a comfort to him, and thus in childhood became versed in this form of communication. This is not a fraud, not is it likely to become so due to the nature of the communication vehicle, who is strongly Service-to-Other.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Take Sick

Note: written Feb 15, 1998.

Increasingly, as the pole shift nears, the populace will take sick. This will take the form of known illnesses occurring more frequently, seemingly depressed immune systems, but will also appear as new and puzzling illnesses not seen before in the memory of man. What is going on here? Birds flying that use magnetism are confused, arriving in the wrong place, and all of this affects the immune system as almost everything does. The changes at the core of the Earth that have resulted in El Nino weather patterns and white buffalo and deformed frogs also affect man. Not only is the body asked to adapt to a changing environment, where radiation elements unknown to man are increasing, various infectious agents are also influenced to behave differently. Exposure patterns are thus changed, with infections occurring in circumstances otherwise considered healthy. The germs are on the move. Their carriers are on the move. And thus humans are exposed to diseases that are so rare as to be undocumented in medical journals.

Often, there is almost a decision by humans and animals alike, to simply not persevere. They sense that there are going to be very troubled times ahead. Perhaps they would have a struggle and not make it, and they just let themselves go. They allow themselves to become sick. This happens in the best of times with many situations where the doctor faces an illness that should not be devastating to the patient, yet they are dying, and other situations where the will to live pulls the patient out of the worst case and they surprise and shock the doctors. So the determination to live or die has a great effect. As the time of the pole shift approaches, this type of distress will increase steadily, affecting the weak and despondent primarily, as do all illnesses. When the immune system is depressed, as occurs in those with poor nutrition or whose body is in a weakened state due to a series of illnesses but also in those who have become despondent, illness can occur aggressively, with sweeping speed.

You will see increasing illness, odd illnesses, microbes that travel because an insect is scattering about and spreading germs in places where it normally doesn't travel. This does not mean that the illness has been spread deliberately. Some have, but well over 90% of all the illness and distress you're going to see is a natural situation, a natural occurrence. Because of the changing, swirling in the core of the Earth, and this will continue to up-tick until the pole shift. Starvation from crop shortages and exposure due to erratic weather will compound this trend, with the die off expected after the pole shift occurring early in some parts of the world. Of course, the devastation after the pole shift will be very severe. A majority of the deaths that will occur as a result of the pole shift will not be due to the initial impact but will be due to illness, the spreading of germs, and a lethargic depression that envelopes mankind.

Note: below added during the Dec 7, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

We described in 1995 that mankind and animals alike would increasingly take sick, during the years and months going into the shift. Germs migrate to new environments, due to climate changes, and humans and animals are under stress due to earth changes as well as climate changes. There are germs mankind is unfamiliar with, that will become more aggressive, considered a *new* strain, unknown before. Likewise, confused animals will migrate to wrong places, becoming weakened, and increase their vulnerability to germs and stress diseases. All this, in our predictions, have come about, but with every new outbreak we get questioned as to what the *cause* is. A cruise ship has stomach flu, or food poisoning caused by distracted food handlers, and this is *not* out of keeping with our predictions on mankind increasingly making error in their everyday work due to subconscious worry, and the failure of their governments to address the earth changes they can see are occurring. Likewise, individuals on a ship *talk* more to one another, or perhaps have intimate interaction, where perhaps in the past would not, due to anxiety. Personal guard is dropped, and it takes not much more than this for *many* groups to be infected. Hands not washed in wash rooms, a single family member bringing a germ into a room to infect the rest of the family, etc. This is nothing more than has been predicted, and will *increase*, due to distraction of humans, climate changes, and dropping immune systems.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Asian Flu Epidemic

written during the Jan 30, 2004 Lou Gentile Show

With the increased sicknesses that have been showing up in wild animals and domestic, as the Zetas predicted, how long after the passage will immune systems remain weakened and these types of diseases remain a danger to humans, since the mad cow, for instance, began showing many years ago? Are the animals' susceptibility to those pathogens related to Planet X?

We have stated, early in the ZetaTalk era, that [Illness](#) would be on the increase going into the shift. We stated at that time that this would be due to several factors, primarily depressed immune systems but also opportunistic germs that would migrate to new environments due to the erratic weather. *All* creatures, human and domesticated and wildlife alike, suffer, and thus *all* can be responsible for spreading germs into new environments. Droughts and deluges with resulting floods have occurred, causing migration of wildlife. The illness emerging is not *new*, in the main, caused by germs that have been present all along. Swine or avian flu, germs passed from animals to humans and mutating, is not new. Starvation is rampant, worldwide, mostly resulting in *undernourished* humans and flocks and herds and wildlife. Humans are distracted by worry, and thus tend to eat comfort food rather than a proper diet, and even wildlife suffers from this tendency, being too distressed or unable to eat their normal diet. All this creates depressed immune systems.

An additional stress on the immune system is the emanations from the swirling core of the Earth and the rock strata under pressure. If rock emits radon, naturally, and rock under pressure and heading for a quake emits radio waves that can be detected by radios nearby as static, then the distressed crust of the Earth and increased swirling of the core spell a change for mankind and the other creatures crawling about on the Earth, and change is stressful. Erratic weather puts the body under almost continuous stress. Humans intent on surviving the coming times should be careful to eat a proper diet, but the *most* important ingredient in a strong immune system is attitude. Think less of the coming times as a depressing disaster and look beyond them to the future, which will ultimately be immensely better for survivors than the present times. Life on Earth will change, with survivors supporting each other and the Earth becoming a home to high tech visitors - fascinating, unfolding, and emotionally satisfying.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Emanation Illness

written Nov 16, 2005

We have mentioned from the start of ZetaTalk, the early days, that the [core emanations](#) will on occasion make people stressed. This is not something that can be seen, as these emanations are [invisible to man](#). What is it that allows animals to sense that an earthquake is approaching? Those electromagnetic emanations from the Earth that man ignores or cannot readily sense. But more than this occurs. During the Summer of 2003, it was noted by many that an odd fatigue would descend during the day only, from the Sun. We explained at that time that since Planet X was arriving from that direction, the disturbances in particle flows coming from the Sun was at fault. At that time the Earth likewise had [power outages](#) galore, for similar reasons.

The Earth is now coming into a similar period, when the N Pole of Planet X is swinging, slowing, around to point away from the Sun for the 3 days of darkness time those in the northern hemisphere of Earth will inevitably experience. This swing is not only slow, it is a bit erratic, so that it will dither and thus cause the Earth to feel the force of this magnetic hose from the N Pole and then, a cessation, coming and going. Power outages will accompany some of this, as will disturbed core emanation and *all* of this will make people feel out of sorts. What to do about this, and how to handle it? Our advice is to treat these sudden feelings of weakness or depression like a case of sunburn or a slight head cold. If you have sunburn or a head cold, you do not become unduly alarmed, and give yourself a break, less outdoor work, more time on the couch with a hot cup of tea. Do the same when afflicted with these mystery illnesses, as their cause is temporary, in the scheme of things.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Morgellons

written May 20, 2006 on the live GodlikeProduction Radio show.

Is Morgellons a nematode-like life form who's role is central to the affliction?



We have stated early on in ZetaTalk that there would be an increase in illness as the time of pole shift approached, and certainly through the pole shift and after, for many reasons - the Earth changes, changes in climate, the core swirls, This is what causes the White Buffalo and albinism in wildlife and other creatures to increase. And certainly, if the changes are creating more albinos, what is it doing to other parts of the body? This is stressful to creatures living on the surface. Like all stress, the immune system and will to live differs. We have stated that there would be a drop in the immune systems of many, because of the changes from the many particle flow flowing in and out of the Earth and swirling around that man was not designed to withstand on an evolutionary basis. The second reason is the types of bugs, the climate changes, the temperature swings. Tropical bugs that migrate up or in the case of the Southern Hemisphere, down, to land where there is no resistance to them. Disease breaks out. It's a known disease, its not a new disease, but everybody is concerned about the outbreak, wondering if it was planted, but these bugs just travel and are opportunistic. A third factor is germs or creatures that man is not even aware of will increase to the point that it will become a noticeable illness. This is again due to a dropped immune system where it appears to be a new illness but has in fact been around, just not that noticeable or common.

Morgellons disease is an example in that category. Known in the past. It's been in the news that 300 years ago in Europe there was a very similar outbreak and the similarity is astonishing. Indeed it is a series of creatures that coexist together and support each other. It's also been reported that Lyme disease is commonly in place in people that develop Morgellons. The common carrier is the tick. And seems to spread in areas like California, Texas, Florida, where there is a warm climate. although it is throughout the United States. But ticks bite and infect birds or many creatures, wildlife that travels, even humans that move, and therefor the coexisting or cooperative nature of various bacteria, little creatures, nematode-like creatures, is spread. It's just another example of what we have been describing, increased illness. What to do about this? Clearly, improving the immune system is the big factor, because not everyone comes down with it. Not everyone gets Lyme disease. Lyme disease is an infection that permeates the body, the joints and floats around in the lymph system. The body can even cure cancer, yet other people will get cancer and let it overtakes them. This is based on the will to live, so this is the main factor. Improve the life style, improve the surroundings. Give them a more positive outlook. The second factor is, as has been recorded, a lot of Vitamin C can make a difference. Well, that's true of any infection. Those are the two approaches we would recommend. Good nutrition, a positive outlook, helping to give psychological impetus to boost the immune system which is the main problem here.

Is cotton clothing a factor in Morgellons?

Cotton is an organic substance and these are organic parasites, and yes, they would be attracted to cotton more than

synthetic substances. But cotton washed with bleach or a strong detergent will not be so affected. What is the manufacturing process? They like a strong dye, a very red shirt, for instance. They're hardly likely to bleach the cotton and then dye it red. They're likely to do as little as possible with the fibers to decrease the cost of production. Yes, biological material and that would include wool would possibly spread these nematodes.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Death Rate

Note: written Jan 15, 2000.

Many humans are alive today only because of modern crop growing techniques, where a very few large farms can feed many in the cities. It was not that way 100 years ago, nor was it the case that humans with genetic faults would live. If they got diabetes, for example, they died. Pneumonia took people out in a wink, and now it's cured with antibiotics. The Earth will return to those times when there were no antibiotics, where people who need special medication simply don't receive it, and they will die. This is not a horror, this is simply a return to life as it existed 100 years ago.

Death is not the end for those souls that are reincarnating, and death does not need to be painful or a source of anxiety if it is accepted and those around are supportive. It can be a time of anguish if everyone is fighting this reality. In days of yore, the reality was not fought. It was a time of acceptance, and grief. So prepare those who will die for death, if it's inevitable or appears to be inevitable. Life will be hard enough for those who are genetically blessed, who are in good health, who are in a safe area where a reasonable food supply can be grown. The times will be terribly harsh. People will lose their teeth, they will have broken bones that are poorly set, and it will not be a time when life is a joy and carefree. It's a time for spiritual growth, a transitional time. Look upon it in that manner, as then you can embrace some of the good aspects of the times, and not just the horrors.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Death Wish

Note: written Nov 15, 1995.

Florida and California are both at risk to heavy tidal waves during the coming pole shift, and as suffocation is a painless and swift departure many oldsters or transients wishing not to linger during troubled times have migrated there. These decisions are not conscious, however, and if challenged would be denied. Suicide, for those in good health who have concern for *others*, should never be considered, though this is of course a personal decision. The reason we advise to consider otherwise is that others will need *you*. *You* are aware of what is coming, and so many will be taken unawares.

There are children who will be left orphaned, without protection, vulnerable to the worst nightmares. There are those who will wish to stay alive for the safe of their dependents, children or others in poor health or needing them, who will need *advice*. What to eat? Where to go? How to distill the water to avoid lead poisoning? Where to get Vitamin C? And what to expect over the next few months? Should they move to the hills or remain along the rivers where fish abound? Should they rebuild a shelter or plan a houseboat to accommodate the rising water? Should they join this group or that, or take to the road? What country or direction is the best direction, if moving is the obvious choice? How long will this last? Will help arrive to rescue them? All these questions are those you can *help* them with.

So before considering an easy way out for *yourself*, consider how much you can relieve the pain of others, who will suffer without your help!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Bill Gates

Note: written Sep 15, 1996. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Speculation on Bill Gates runs rampant, as he is an inordinately successful man. Though naturally endowed with outstanding intelligence and coming from a family with financial resources and connections, he has skyrocketed to heights unusual even for those with these advantages. Becoming the richest man in the world in the years leading into the millennium, he also has achieved a power position as the leader of Microsoft, the dominant personal computer software. Speculation runs the gamut - that he is the AntiChrist, that he is going to be president or even rule the world, that he is a savior of some kind. None of this is true, but the situation does warrant watching for several reasons.

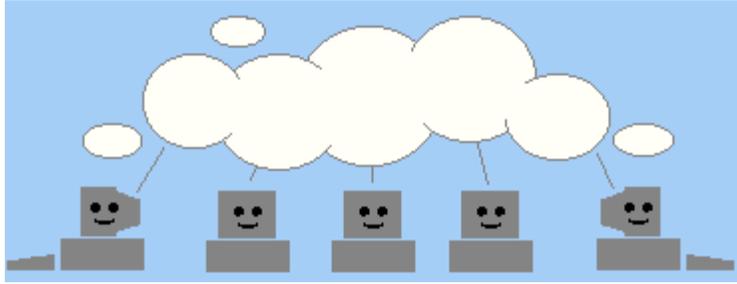
- Computers will become an increasingly important factor in linking the world into a communications network. Today, satellites are central to this linking, replacing an expensive lattice of lines spread over land and along sea beds. But as the 12th Planet approaches and magnetic confusion increases, these satellites will begin to mis-perform. Satellites use magnets for alignment of their internal mechanisms, and if pointing in wrong directions, communications are halted. What good is a message intended for the Earth's surface when it is sent into outer space? A lattice of computer controlled communication dishes along the surface of the Earth and bounced along by ships positioned in the oceans will replace today's overweening reliance on satellites.
- Internet access is moving into the average home, with the advent of new technology that allows the TV to act as a web browser. Thus, when recovering from a disaster such as the coming pole shift, it is conceivable that this route will be used by the government, should it survive, to address the nation. Certainly those parts of the government planning to survive are looking to such a solution. Technology that is dominant in the average household could then with the addition of a single new product link communities across a nation. Thus members in the government have reason to *desire* dominance in the personal computer arena, and to pave the way for this to occur.

Where the above points sound like solutions, if in the wrong hands they can become a tool for domination and control. Any network should have more than *one* support system, and this is the point to watch and guard against. What is the backup should the software from Microsoft fail?

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: The Internet

Note: written Feb 15, 1997.

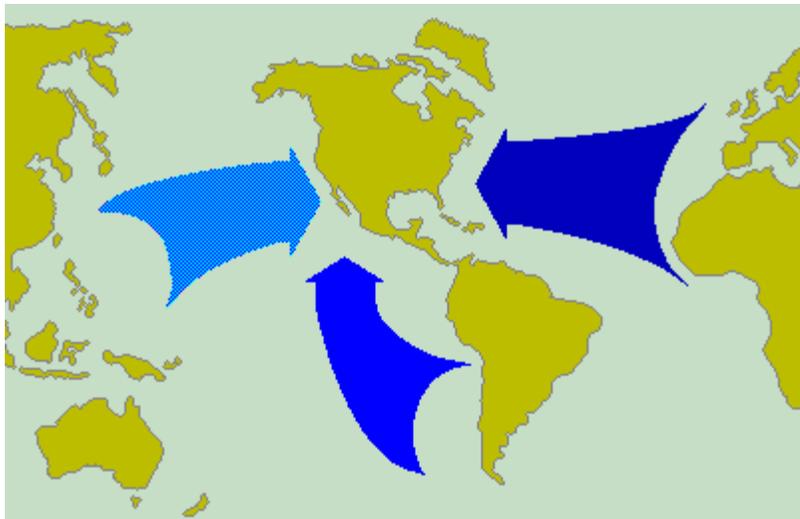
The ability of humans to communicate over distances has moved, over the past century, from the pace of a single human's ability to travel or deliver mail to instant communication all over the world with the press of a key - the Internet. That this upsurge has occurred in the century leading up to the millennium, with its cataclysms, is not an accident. Mankind has been assisted at certain points with technological breakthroughs, so that a swift up-tick would occur at this point. The Transformation, which involves integrating those humans strongly in the Service-to-Others with aliens operating in that orientation, will mean bringing those humans into highly technological Zetan and hybrid cultures. To avoid severe culture shock, the technological level humans are familiar with has been raised. Where this up-tick in technology is evident on many fronts, in communications it is most evident in the growth of the Internet.

Moving into the Transformation, the Internet will continue to grow and permeate many aspects of daily life. Following the pole shift, many Service-to-Other groups will find they are still in communication with each other, trading helpful hints and passing along news. Technology will *not die* among these groups, as the education or know-how of one can be passed along, using the Internet as a school or training vehicle. Thus, the Internet will continue to help those surviving humans operating in the Service-to-Other orientation to acclimate to the life style of the 4th Density Service-to-Other aliens they will soon be encountering. It will make for a smooth transition, as they will in many cases encounter their new neighbors via the Internet before meeting them face to face, and find when this occurs that they are meeting an old friend!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: Melting Pot

Note: written May 15, 1997.

Early on after its discovery as a large land mass relatively un-populated and rich in resources, the Americas became the target of hungry immigrants. Protected from discovery earlier by the vast oceans on either side, the Americas had remained the land of the American Indian with only an occasional lost straggler arriving by boat from other lands. Unlike the acquisitive values forming the base of European society, the American Indian did not plunder the land and its resources, but lived in great harmony with nature and considered themselves the guests of nature rather than the owners of nature. Thus, to the Europeans, the Americas looked like land and resources for the taking. The rush was on, and has not stopped, and the general notion of immigrating to America, to the land of opportunity, has spread around the world so that *all* countries have this impression of the Americas - go there and get rich!

Immigrants are characterized primarily by their ability to initiate action, to be activists rather than pacifists. In their native country, *all* experience food shortages or repression, but not all pick up and leave home, friends, family, and familiarity! During the early years when the great melting pot was forming, many immigrants could anticipate *never* seeing family and friends again, or even hearing from them by the rare letter that made the distance without being lost or destroyed. Thus the early immigrants were courageous as well as activists, and were capable of operating independently. America is the nation that involves itself in other nation's affairs *because* of the genetic makeup of its immigrants. Because of the initial rush toward riches, the attitude of most Americans is that nothing is impossible but only requires action.

Differences, rather than conformity, are the rule in America, due to the vast mixture of races and cultures in American cities. Most cultural mixing can result in explosive confrontations, synergy of ideas, or both. In the case of Arabs and Israelis, explosive confrontations are the result. In the case of cultural and racial mixing in America - *both* results have occurred. America is the land of violence, statistically holding some of the highest rates in violent crimes. America holds its lead as the nation where the vast majority of patents issue from in great part because of the attitude of its immigrants, who are by their genetic nature exploratory and persistent, but also because the cultural mix encourages tolerance of new ideas! Thus the great melting pot has fostered a result few anticipated, a synergy that is by its nature a leader in ideas and a champion for democratic rule. For mankind, the melting pot has proved to be a success.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Imaging

Note: written during the Feb 16, 2002 IRC session. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

The establishment has much discussed this moment, when there will be *serious* attention given to the object, moving, in the skies. At the turn of the millennium, it was thought that NASA and their buddy system would call it a nova. However, with the attention given to the Zeta coordinates, they understood that motion in this object would be under too much scrutiny. Where explanations that the common man might buy will be floated out, such as the recent pronouncement about CO2 causing slowing rotation, the establishment knows that the educated man won't buy into this. Even the little guy, perhaps without wealth but with a brain, can sort through what he observes and hears. To confirm that the inbound object is a [Brown Dwarf](#), moving at the rate it is, would raise questions as to its *distance*. This in conjunction with the closeness to our coordinates would likewise confirm, officially, ZetaTalk. They would prefer to hide, and ferry the anxious to Nancy and Troubled Times.

The governments in the know about what is coming, or those suspecting based on rumor in the highest circles, have only a few options. They could come clean, admit a cover-up, and then run and hide to save themselves. This is unlikely to happen, until perhaps the last week, as these individuals *enjoy* power and privilege, and are loathe to give it up. They could employ strong arm tactics, invoke martial law, and refuse and eliminate any questions about earth changes. This requires a military and citizenry well in agreement with these means, which does not exist in either the US, Canada, or Europe. Even China found the Internet rebutting their lines, re Tianaman Square. The uproar, even after 911, over loss of individual rights, showed the US that their citizenry were not in agreement. Thus, they have evolved a third tactic, which it to *allow* discussion, but ignore it. In other words, no comment.

In Europe, there is likely to be more open discussion of the matter, as in the UK the Planet X issue re-emerged recently. Britain is also resentful of the US, and the European Community resentful of both. Thus, each country is likely to respond individually, depending on the public and administrators. Where the country might fare well, there may be open forums on plans as to what to do, in case. In countries where there will be devastation, such as in India, *no* discussion will occur. In countries where there is already suppression of news and discussion, such as Saudi Arabia, there will be continued suppression. In Scandinavia, which will fare well, there may be open government plans to assist their populace when the time comes. Thus, as with people, each government or country might take a unique tack, an unexpected tack, and our predictions wrong or right, depending. These matters are in the hands of man, who has free choice, and not our hands.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Star Charts

Following the posting of an infrared image taken on Jan 5, 2002, the establishment was uneasy but felt the presence of an existing star in the near vicinity would suffice to explain, in the main, to the man on the street, the image. Those following the debate closely, which several thousand are, were not so confused, however, but indeed recognized, in spite of the image makers later protests, that *two* objects were present in the new image, not on the star charts. In that once is an aberration, in science, but twice is a pattern, the lights went off when the French team came through again with an image taken on [Jan 19, 2002](#). This had the astonishing association of being:

1. a legitimate image, taken by a student given access to the equipment as a part of a training routine, and
2. having the stamp of the observatory, and
3. accompanied by an ESO star chart to be used as comparison.

They were horrified. All attempts to suppress such an occurrence had slipped through their fingers, as they had not gone *down* to the level of trainers and students in their covert warnings to astronomers. The cat was well out of the bag by the time the establishment became aware. Thus, they huddled, no comment being the mode, as [Noted](#) by Steve Havas who found it odd that David Tholen of the Hawaii complex was absent on the sci.astro Usenet for days after this announcement. The options were discussed. Should they call it a *new* object, perhaps a nova, and deal with the motion according to our coordinates later? Should they ignore it, and have their lack of interest rouse curiosity? Should they state that this is an existing object, the excuse used on Jan 5, 2002, always the most comfortable answer.

They chose the latter, and proceeded to *insert* an object in the star charts that would be downloaded by interested parties in the public, so that the public, comparing, would find the *new* object identified in France an *old* object, and dismiss the image. They proceeded, but Steve Havas is a gifted contactee whom we have great confidence in, and thus he was guided as to *where* to look, and *when*. His early post that he was suspicious when Tholen did not post a comment to Nancy's announcement shows he was aware that activities behind the scenes were in process. [Caught in the Act!](#) is his statement to sci.astro, and this it was. By pointing to what was a botched doctoring job, in time for many throughout the world to follow in his footsteps and do their own checking, he produced a catch-22 for the establishment. Should they proceed to fix their botches, hurriedly done by inexperienced image fixing disinfo artists, they had to worry about astronomers worldwide comparing the *new* star charts to those they had in their possession already.

Thus, the decision was made to withdraw the botched and doctored images, leaving Steve looking like a liar. This supposition was posted today, Mar 2, 2002, on sci.astro, by Nancy, so that those astronomers around the world, who number in the hundreds, who have done their own comparisons and been horrified, will be alerted to the plan. Thus, though Steve may come under some heat, he should and we are confident will, understand that many are out there have *proof* now of the cover-up, and the search for Planet X has now intensified a thousand fold. For each astronomer looking, or thinking, there will for every astronomer finding the images being doctored, the bastion of integrity the star charts are supposed to be being *doctored*, there will be dozens, each, that will be talked to privately in hushed tones about this matter. A wildfire has been lit, and cannot be damped. And Steve cannot be touched else suspicions will go wild.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Converging Signs

written Aug 6, 2004

For those looking for signs, we would point to the convergence of signs, all recognizable by mankind. The known orbits of Venus and Earth appearing in a crop circle, the visible span of the Moon Swirls as they fan behind Planet X in its retrograde orbit, and observations and photos of Venus, looming. Where Venus was deliberately [Moved](#) by ourselves past the Sun for the anticipated [June 8](#) transit, so as not to set off undue panic and give an excuse for the cover-up to continue, it is not truly moving along on its way as anticipated. It had stalled in its orbit, as has Earth, because of the presence of Planet X standing before it, and despite the shuffle in position, this road block still exists.

Sign1: Venus, too large in the morning sky, too bright, too close to Earth despite the dictates that force the planets into their respective orbits.



Planet X is rounding the S. Pole of the Sun and rising to the Ecliptic, a slow crawl past the Sun while intense conflicting gravity particle flows play out, the pull into the Sun repulsed by outbursts from the Sun.

Sign 2: The orbit of Venus is approximately 2/3 of the distance from the Sun of Earth's orbit. What does the **Ashgrove** diagram show us? If the first ring represents the orbit of Venus, positioned outside of the diagram to fix the Ecliptic position for the viewer, then Earth rides the next ring, another 1/3 out from the center of the Sun.

Sign 3: The location below the Ecliptic can be surmised in **Coventry**, on July 4, moving toward the approximate 7° shown in **Ashgrove** on July 27, 2004.

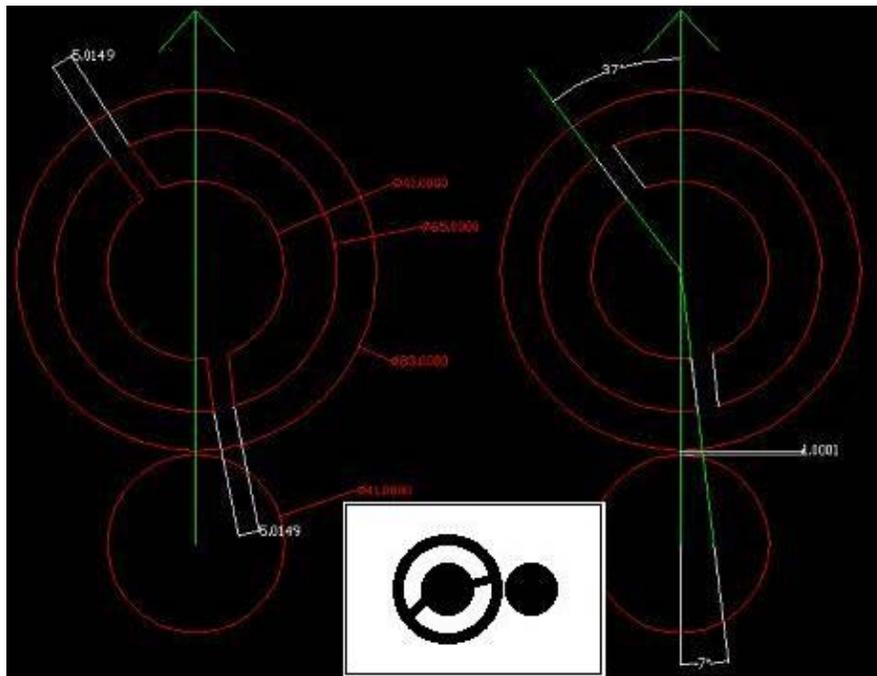
Ashgrove, Canada : July 27, 2004

Castellfollit del Boix : July 3, 2004



Coventry : July 4, 2004





And what of the 120° span from the location of the Planet X corpus to its Moon Swirls, dragging behind it?

Sign 4: As we explained, the Dance of the Moons fans behind Planet X, but does not wrap round before it, and as recent crop circles such as **Castellfolit del Boix** have clearly presented, this 120° span is the width to be expected and most often appearing in photos.





[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Uneasy Public

Note: written Mar 15, 2002

The public at large is already uneasy. They are considering what they see about them, these past few years. The weather absolutely cannot be explained, and the weatherman is ignoring this, which in and of itself is a cause for uneasiness in the common man. Crops go awry, businesses go belly-up, bankruptcies increasing, and powerful companies like Enron try rip-off games that *cannot* succeed in the long run. The degree of arrogance in the powerful US administration is stunning, so much so that few talk about this openly, yet they feel this. In Europe, the weather and behavior in the US is openly discussed, but no solutions or confronting is done by their governments. The establishment is at a *loss* as to what to say to their public. They feel they cannot admit, as this *will* cause panic, and they cannot deny, as there will be angry questions. They can, however, ignore, a favored tactic in any case for those in politics and corporate management. Stall, have no comment, refuse to engage, refuse to answer the question, and pretend the issue is not before them.

At the same time, due to the unease of those who *must* meet the public, and demands for some official explanation, there will be a need for an exit route. If they want to reduce the demands on government, on themselves personally, they will turn the anxiety elsewhere. They will turn it onto ZetaTalk and Troubled Times, specifically. This will start slowly, at first increasing requests for interviews and information. The great leaders will be off in their high offices, allowing the stoic souls in Troubled Times and Nancy to meet the anxiety of the public. This is anticipated to allow the common man to address his situation by either:

1. planning and preparing, or
2. resigning himself to a sudden death.

Both are messages the governments wish to give the public, but cannot without explaining why *they* are continuing to save *themselves* at the public's expense.

ZetaTalk has always taken the tack that the bad news should be offset by what-to-do. In other words, the public will close their ears if there is *nothing* they can do, as an individual. But to the extent that an individual can see a route, a means of saving themselves and helping those in their heart, they will *not* go into denial. Troubled Times, under the influence of Nancy who would have it no other way, has followed suit, and is *filled* with common man achievable solutions. It is unique, in this regard, on the Internet and elsewhere. Outdoor survival assumes a short period of time, post Cold War sites dealing with nuclear threat assume the ability to stock up and then *return* to normal life. Troubled Times is the only site that discusses a post catastrophe situation, long term, world wide, in a practical manner. It does not take names, refusing to do so, encouraging the little guy to join with friends and those known to him. It has the *feel* to it of an answer, and thus those who read it heed.

Thus, for Troubled Times and ZetaTalk in the months ahead, there will be more publicity. This may require more mirror sites, more publication of the nonprofit booklet, and more interviews by Nancy. All of this is in place, and can be readily done, so should not cause consternation in the group or distress. It is doable.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Vapid Media

Note: written during the Jan 18, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Increasingly, the public, worldwide, is suspecting that their government, their media, is not telling them the truth. This has always been the case in closely monitored countries, but even there the underground would relay information that *would* make sense, relate to other pieces of information, and thus could be trusted. Now, however, the underground is carrying information from other, supposedly free countries, that does *not* make sense. Thus, this suspicion, this unease, is worldwide. What country, *anywhere*, is reporting and dealing with rising seas, disappearing islands, melting poles, melting glaciers, and high tides? Even when unreported in the media, the *fact* that this is unreported, under reported, is alarming. In the past, such occurrences would be *big* news, now ignored!

What country, *anywhere*, is reporting the reasons for weather changes? Global Warming is floated out, was floated out, years ago, but the casual manner that the Bush Administration has toward the supposed *cause* of Global Warming is a sure clue that this is *not* the reason, and where is the debate among scientists? In the past, such weather extremes, even in a *local* area, would give rise to nightly news coverage, regular attention from the major powers in the world, but now there is an utter *lack* of this. This casual attitude toward weather changes that are wrecking economies, destroying crops, flooding countrysides, is a *clue* that something *more* horrible is close at hand. In the face of this, in those countries that have what is assumed to be a free press, a media that can dig into problems and expose them, there is chirping good news. All is about to change, an upswing just around the corner, and everyone loves the leadership!

Think about how *little* it takes to control the media. This is done in closely controlled countries like Saudi Arabia, where the internet gateway is in *one* city in *one* facility monitored by *one* group, so that access can be cut off instantly. Or such as China, which found fax machines traitorous during the Tianaman Square incident, information escaping to the outside world, such is their control over information flow within China. But in supposedly free countries there are *few* corporate heads that control the TV stations, the Newspapers, the Magazines, and thus the news to the vast majority of the public can be *controlled*. Pollsters, also, are controllable, taken by many but the *results* run up by computer and thus, if the results are wrong, the final numbers are simply changed! The Stock Market, where the DOW or similar indexes around the world are calculated *supposedly* by being run up from the bottom, a composite from the whole, are published by *few*. Can the public quickly calculate the DOW, based on changes? Does the public have access to what goes into this calculation?

Thus, the public will be *lied* to until they are so suspicious of the changes about them, the lack of attention, that the lies are counter productive. This occurred with quakes, where the USGS was *so* out of sync with reports coming from elsewhere that suspicions were raised. Then quakes, en mass, were disappearing from the databases, noticed after the 8+ in Alaska where hundreds of quakes disappeared after having been posted to the database. It takes no more than this to create a climate of suspicion, and this is *about* to happen with polls, and chirpy economy reports, and inane distractions like Iraq. The public, in *all* countries, will increasingly demonstrate, often spontaneously, and *this* will get on the news as it will be in the underground, and if unreported, will create more suspicions. The starving and homeless will become *so* numerous and evident they will force their way into the news. Earthquake ravaged cities will spring into the news, and while reporting that will reveal *more* than an earthquake. Thus, the creeping suspicion that Bush does *not* have the approval rating reported is only the start.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Survived

The explosive attention given to ZetaTalk, in spite of attempts to completely discredit Nancy or take her down in some manner by association with scam artists such as Hazelwood, were expected to succeed. Hazelwood was a new game plan, and had all the hallmarks of success, well funded and backed by more personnel than the public could even imagine. By distancing herself from Hazelwood, Nancy cut that plan in shreds. She did not *allow* the money connection to attach to her. Thus, he went limping into the Art Bell show, and is fearful now of being sued for money by the promises he has made to many. He cannot save them, and now that many are cautious about the funds they give to him, can be traced and tracked down, and sued. So ZetaTalk survived this last concerted effort to eliminate the threat that Nancy represented.

Meanwhile, her renown increased, on the Internet, every government's bane. Imagine that for every person reading her site there is at least a half dozen alerted. Imagine that for each of these half dozen most, electronically, post word about on the Internet to other mailing lists or posting boards. Imagine that for every person getting wind of what is really about to occur, there is discussion at dinner tables or coffee shops or bars. Imagine that each of *these* takes the message further, bringing it up when the subject warrants. Thus, it is exploding, which at least the US government is aware of. Nancy has not allowed herself to be dragged down, or compromised her message when asked, as on *Earth Changes TV* recently where ZetaTalk refused to buy into the Sun Mega-Cycle matter. She is deemed to have integrity, not someone they can kill (though thousands of attempts have been made) or compromised. Thus, they must adapt to her, at this date.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: 2002 Trends

Note: written during the March 23, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

There are several trends that will emerge, shortly.

The first is the cover-up, becoming so distressed that cracks are appearing with no mortar at hand to repair them. If the inbound planet, Planet X, will soon start a zoom so rapid that it will be visible to amateurs in the night sky, with their equipment, by mid-2002, then what are they to say? All explanations such as a new comet, a nova, or a new phenomena previously unknown to man, will only go so far. Thus, NASA and the observatories they control, which are to a greater extent than the man on the street realizes, essentially *all* observatories, are almost paralyzed in the way to proceed. Various silly explanations, many of which will be contradictory, may emerge, but the contradictions and delays in explanation will clue the thinking man into realizing that a cover-up *indeed* in effect. Not the result hoped for. Thus, the next trend re the cover-up is incompetence, conflicting explanations, and increasing cracks.

The second trend is climate and weather changes, increasing ocean warming and melting poles, and quakes striking in places not previously experiencing them, in the memory of man. This is already rising alarm and open discussion on the streets, such that the nightly news has become irrelevant, and the man on the street senses that their leadership is *not* leading, but suppressing the truth. The man on the street is looking for an explanation, but none is coming from the news, the government, the church, or anyone in authority. Thus, they go underground, talking to friends, who invariably have some sense of an inbound Planet X, and ZetaTalk, or similar information. The result of this breaking away from the given authority, to self-thinking, is that the populace will start their own discussions, break into the news, and the establishment will become distressed. So, a cover-up with cracks, and an establishment challenged by the man on the street, asking questions they are not prepared to address.

Third, comes an upsurge of interest in alternative news, Planet X sites such as ZetaTalk and others long researching this with clear thinking and a history of valid reporting. These will be sought, and transmitted, and given support, where the establishment news is pushed aside. This is the activity that many sense around the corner, the groundswell from people sensing that their government is lying to them, the churches irrelevant, and the news suppressed such that only irrelevancies are reported. Thus, going into the cataclysms, those who have been pushed into the corners, given no validity by the establishment, will have their day, and be exhausted with the activity. Alternative news sources have always been harassed, but have survived. They are established routes that have never been suppressed, nor can they be. Stomping on one creates another, or many others, so the establishment relies on the numbers. If the majority of the working man watches approved nightly news, and plods along, then the establishment feels they can survive and co-exist with alternative news, although uneasily.

For those in Europe or elsewhere, where news is not so suppressed, the trend will be primarily the appearance in the sky of an object, inbound, viewable by amateurs, moving, unexplained by the establishment. To the degree that those populations can deal with the coming changes, discussions on the news will be allowed. In countries where the population *cannot* be saved, such as in Indonesia or India, the news will be suppressed, utterly. The elite feeling that any panic would be a spark to a firestorm, and thus feared. In countries where news in general is suppressed, such as in the Muslim countries, news of a coming cataclysm will be discussed back alley or back room as today, and not become a source of panic under the heavy hand of control these populations expect. Many will find relief, in that they have long sensed changes coming, without acknowledgment by the establishment. For those who wish to deny, this will be a clue to proceed to *solid* denial, with spending available cash, and intense partying until the end. For those who care for and worry about dependents, this will be a clue to take action, take those camping trips or purchase that houseboat, long planned but an expense deemed outside the reasonable. For those fearing the awakening of the populace, this will be a clue to retreat to their enclaves, soon to be protected by the military in the US, and elsewhere, unknown to the public or already protected by the military of the country.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: 2002 Quickening

Note: written during the May 4, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

In early 1995, when discussion of the coming pole shift began within ISCNI, the focus was on the shift itself and the new geography afterwards. As those who are planning a trip think of the beach, and what to wear, *not* of the fatigue during the road trip or flat tire that might occur. As we have explained, the week of rotation stoppage does not arrive unannounced. But there are aspects of these predictions not detailed, which are coming apparent the year prior to the shift. What are some of these aspects?

Plate Shifting

Earthquakes have been predicted by us to increase in frequency and strength going into the shift itself, and this includes the present time, the year prior to the shift. Earth crust plates that are coming under increasing pressure will no longer react only with increased quakes, shaking and minor adjustments along the fault lines. The plates will start to *show* these signs of increased pressure in their interior. It was noted that black water appeared in the Caribbean, which we described as dirt freed from overlapping rock layers recently disturbed. Subsequent to this, a train wreck in Florida occurred, just after the tracks were inspected, and the engineer reported seeing buckled tracks in front of him. Why did the tracks buckle? The ground not only heaved, it moved sideways, or compressed, and this will not be the only occurrence of such a train wreck for similar reasons. Plates under pressure may or may not adjust according to their known or anticipated reactions. Mountain building can occur, in a small degree, and likewise sudden depression in areas that are subducting. In every plate, there are areas where the layers of rock are crumbly, not solid, and when this crumbles, anything could happen on the surface, from a drop to a rise, including shifts in the water table.

Imploding Cities

The ground under cities will experience this too. Urban residents are lulled into thinking that they are safe, the gas lines capped and water lines tight, electric power trips to keep surges in line. Millions go to work and fall asleep assured by their leaders that all is in hand, with rescue teams alert and at the ready. In fact, the weak link is just waiting to break, from a source not anticipated by the city architects. Water lines can snap when the piping is put under pressure or stretched. Gas lines certainly can experience cracks and snaps. If electrical power lines, not as insulated as reported, and leaking gas, and water that conducts electricity, are put together, what do you have? Building with heavy plumbing running up to all the toilets and showers have a sinkhole developing under them. They will implode. Gas lines leaks set off in an explosion caused by adjustments under a city, will *not* just be limited to a building or block, but will ricochet through the city, creating a holocaust potentially. Some of these potentially can make the World Trade Center disaster look mild. To predict just what soft spot might adjust, or what fault line might lift, in the year prior to the shift is flirting with our guidelines from the Council of Worlds which forbids us to warn mankind of specific, immediate, dangers such as quakes.

Weather Extremes

Weather irregularities will continue in the manner we have described since 1995, with increasing swings and extremes. In that weather irregularities are smoothed, by nature, by increased atmospheric activity or ocean currents, temperature extremes will *not* occur. Rather, oscillating extremes, similar to what the world has already experienced, will occur. Sudden shift to cold weather, sudden unseasonably warm weather, and the like. Crop shortages and difficulties in growing crops to marketability will likewise follow these weather extremes. Atmospheric disturbances, beyond those usually encountered and thus watched for by pilots, are occurring. Even prior to the year before the shift, what is called micro-bursts were being increasingly reported and downed planes blamed on this. If the weather is moving to extremes, this equates to hotter air masses, colder drafts, and sudden wind equalizing these air masses. Beyond these problems, airplanes use satellites to guide them, magnetic orientation to guide them, and these likewise will either fail on occasion or given invalid readings.

Economic Collapse

Struggling companies, worldwide, will find they must shrink or die and this activity affects the economy worldwide, with teetering economies collapsing in stages, as we have predicted. Once this process starts, there will be domino effects, with a rapid collapse of the markets and banks. The barter system will be utilized in the year prior to the shift, increasingly, even when the monetary system in a country is supposedly secure and stabilized. The public, seeing how rapidly Argentina went into the toilet, and the glowing terms ascribed to the banking and Stock Markets of the world, are suspicious. How many Enron's are out there? And knowing that the public will be the last to hear about a pending collapse, they are thinking how to survive, *now*, and not waiting for their leadership to shaft them. There are dozens of Enrons, many with far worse accounting and broader impact. In fact, our prediction on a Stock Market collapse, wherein the value of today's stock falls to 1/4 its current value, will be triggered in the main by revelations of this. These situations have a tenuous hold, now, and could unravel based on any number of breaks in the dike.

Uptick in Disease

Where we have mentioned increasing illness, from known germs and also those unexpected which are appearing in new environments, this is taking mankind by shock when it does occur. The fact that doctors are guessing *most* of the time when treating illness, and that this has been the case up until the present, is lost on the public as they have been lulled by the medical establishment into thinking a trip to the doctor will cure them. Honest doctors admit they are guessing most of the time, trying things, and any confident air is a falsehood to get the patients to pay up ahead of time. Now that new illnesses, or familiar illnesses in strange places, are occurring, the public is aghast, but this is in fact the status quo. During the year prior to the shift, this will be in the news increasingly, an up tick from the present situation.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: 2003 Approach

Note: written during the Oc 26, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session. This is an overview of previous predictions with an undate from the Zetas.

Category [Earth Changes](#): stated was an increase in frequency and strength, but underreported and less than a lineal increase due to heating and swelling of the Earth such that plates separate at the edges. Imploding cities due to infrastructure dropping.

Where those braced for the possibility of a pole shift are expecting massive earthquakes in the months leading up to the shift, the actual Earth changes will be a *movement* of the ground, in place, rather than the jolting of plate movement that causes earthquakes. Quakes will continue to increase, both in frequency and strength, of course, but this will not be the primary source of devastation. We have predicted imploding cities, where the infrastructure drops or buckles such that buildings collapse in place, suddenly. Rail line disasters have occurred where the tracks are suddenly found to have buckled or zagged in place, without explanation. This is a forerunner of more such episodes, affecting bridges, roadways, the infrastructure of cities and large buildings, enclosed underground structures, and dams.

ZetaTalk

Category [Oceans](#): stated was that tides will increase, whirlpools occur, and continued polar melt due to core warming.

Where ignored lately in the press, the swelling oceans will begin to devastate coastlines and islands such that they demand attention in the press. This is not entirely due to polar melt, but also to heating of the oceans and heaving crustal plates that move *upward* to relieve the press of swirling magma, giving the oceans less of a bowl to rest in. Coastal cities will find themselves steadily inundated, water in the streets and sewage lines backed up. Insurance companies will turn their backs on these incidences, created demands on government to step into the void and provide housing and compensation for private and corporate victims alike. Refugee camps will be started, and become the intractable norm while the governments and media downplay the extent of the problem.

ZetaTalk

Category [Weather/Crop Failure](#): stated was the erratic weather predicted in 1995, effect on commercial crops, and underreporting in the media. Depleted stores will result in starving countries being ignored.

As the starving are more easily controlled by oppressors, the increasing starvation around the world will be less of a factor in riots and turmoil than would be expected. Befuddled thinking, exhaustion that makes even assuming a standing position difficult, and the inability to muster an assault prevent the starving from becoming a nuisance to their governments or oppressors, so they are simply ignored. As the wealthy and elite stock their enclaves, food stuffs will increasingly become scarce, with a lack of options during shopping the most noticeable result. Until a populace used to thinking that their government has put aside stores for emergencies find that the stores have long been emptied, there will not be rage, as any hint that the truth is about to emerge is likely to result in a government sponsored party, as a distraction. Those countries where the populace is aware that they must depend upon themselves will find more squirreling away of food stuffs, with soldiers sent into the field to locate and raid these stores.

ZetaTalk

Category [Populace Reactions](#): stated was migration increase, seeking better places; increasing illness among humans and animals alike; riots suppressed with brutality; and people seeking solutions in cults, survival groups, or by becoming virtual slaves of the rich in work camps. Polarization will occur.

With a frantic sense that something is upon them, the human populations of the world, where they have the

means for mobility and energy to spare, will seek solutions with others. This will not so much be a reaching out to the governments which are clearly incompetent to address the changes, but in discussions initiated by individuals, each to the other. Governments will be heard from after tragedies, disasters, and when bad news must be announced and can no longer be denied or suppressed. They will announce solutions, work camps or refugee camps, but the takers will only be those hapless souls unable to do otherwise. Forming groups will in the main squabble, expectations that prior life styles should be continued slow to change, and will seldom succeed until after the shift, when it is *clear* what changes are needed, no argument.

ZetaTalk

Category [Establishment Reaction](#): stated was Global Warming used as an excuse until obviously inadequate; media suppression of news about quakes, crop failures, and rising sea levels; worldwide depression with banks and stock markets shored up by the establishment to appear otherwise; stock market dropping to 1/4 of its former level; price and distribution controls; barter system increasing among the populace, while war mongering among the elite to distract the populace.

When the stock markets crash, the brakes no longer able to be applied and all investors desperately going for themselves despite instructions from their masters, price controls will be instituted. Somber faced officials will parade about, imitating the days of the Great Depression, all blaming a source other than themselves for the disaster. Talk will be the order of the day, with little action. In that the economic disasters can take the media stage, increasing Earth changes can get pushed aside. This will allow governments to huddle while they plot to save themselves, the doors closed to their desperate citizenry who will be told they must allow their governments to cook up solutions, in peace. Thus, when the shift occurs, the citizenry will find *no* governments behind closed doors, but absent, long moved to safe locations, without a word to those they are leaving behind in ignorance.

ZetaTalk

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Debunking Failures

Note: written during the Jan 18, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Signs of stress and cracks in the armor of the many factions of the debunking team are showing. This team has *many* arms, not all working together, and most only vaguely aware of each other. They are coordinated at arms length by the establishments, in part by funding from the banking enterprises, highly threatened by the public becoming aware of the approaching earth changes, by the CIA working on ops not reported to Congress at all, especially since they are supposed to be working *outside* of the US, not within, and by NASA. The individuals they support, either with funds or information or a cheerleading section, are not aware of the other arms, a typical covert activity methodology. The cracks, so visible recently, are caused by several setbacks:

1. A key astronomer, who *had* been working on the team, designing alternate explanations and helping to craft attacks on the ZetaTalk message, quit. He became aware of the plans to *deny* the public information *up to the end*, essentially murdering billions of the earth's populace, or having this effect. He had assumed the cover-up to be temporary, until the establishment could emerge with plans to inform the public, but found *no* such plans being worked on whatsoever. Thus, others stepped in, less competent, and the wrong signals have been given.
2. Wrong signals include Jim Scotti assuming that ZetaTalk was saying that Planet X *was* at Saturn's orbit, when regular postings on sci.astro and the web site made it *clear*, from the start, and consistently, what the distance is. Having mis-stepped badly at the start, Jim found it hard to regain his footing. This and the assumption the debunking master had that Nancy was *not* paying attention to sci.astro postings whatsoever, created a debate debacle.
3. Failure to closely direct debunkers such as Sarah, aka Silk in the chats, so that she went forth only partly prepped and made horrendous misstatements about Saturn's visibility, during a public chat. She was supposed to be *expert*, an accomplished amateur, had postured herself thus, and such a display pointed out that any intelligent posting had been *fed* to her.
4. Failing to gain leadership in the search, which was the intent for John Oliver, aka IMO, during the summer of 2002, when he was encouraging all to *look* when Orion was in the sun, at the Zeta coordinates, and the public was to find they could see nothing. This was sabotaged by us, ZetaTalk, in our refusal to provide summertime coordinates, as nothing could be seen when Orion was in the Sun in any case. IMO thus defeated only himself, but the plan *still* existed to gain leadership, so after Jim Scotti declined to stay in the arena, the debunking master sent in Michael Cunningham and others to say *look*, its not there!

Well, unfortunately, the debunking master's timing was off, as it was *clearly* visible by this time, and the web sites quickly thrown up to grab the leadership role only provided more data, more proof! Thus, a type of hysteria has set in, with any party willing to be used by the debunking master exhorted to be shrill, do *anything*, and this is likely to get worse. Hazlewood is hardly heard about anymore, having failed to capture the public as a Pied Piper, and having been too *obviously* in error in his postings about where Planet X was, for instance, seen in the Sun by the Hubble, which would never be pointed there due to potential and certain mirror damage. McCanny, who went from asserting that Planet X would *not* return in 2003 to saying 2003 would happen but it would come from Sagittarius, has discredited himself. He is a self promoter, enraged when others get the stage, and is fuming that Nancy so casually gets the attention she does. Thus, they go off to lick their wounds, or sputter about in an obvious manner, and this type of contradictions and flip-flopping are likely to get extreme, not corrected, as the weeks wend on. If you think *this* is interesting, wait until the establishment tries to start explaining the big reddish object in the skies! This is entertainment!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Sighting Shock

Note: written during the Jan 25, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

For the people of Earth, the points they will be concerned with are that it IS going to happen, or not, which they are all entertaining as a possibility. That it *is* going to happen will be determined, for many, when the 7 week period begins, and a reddish object is visible in the daytime sky. The fact that this appears, is *where*, and *when* and *what* we said it would be, will consume their consciousness.

- Those who have prepared, have a remote spot to go where clean water and some food from farmlands or wilderness might be gotten, will still be consumed with regret, grief, indecision as to just when to move to safety and cut ties with the old life.
- Those who have not prepared, have been simply watching and waiting for certain signs or a hoped for *failure* of these signs to manifest, indicating a mistake on Nancy's part or a fraud, will go into stunned shock. All that they have delayed, all the many parts they have failed to put into place, will come to haunt them. They will, in most cases, be hysterical, rushing about, pleading with others, and making mistakes in their haste.
- Those who have not considered will be learning, perhaps for the first time, that this reddish object in the skies was *predicted*, by ZetaTalk, and will be reading and absorbing the impact to their lives, with scarcely another thought besides what this will *mean* to their lives.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Debate

Note: written during the Jan 25, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

One of the surest ways for parents to get their children to assume responsibility, get *involved*, is not to be ever-present or overactive. A bit of benign neglect allows a leadership vacuum, and *lo*, in steps a child who is tired of waiting, taking up the task! This does *more* than simply get another to do a task, as once a child starts assuming responsibility, they start to enjoy it, take pride in the outcome, and this action *continues*. Natural leaders emerge during distressing times when *no* leadership seems forthcoming. These leaders may in fact be *better* than the official leaders, but not wanting to be disruptive, hold back and take support roles instead of assuming leadership. In a void, this social politeness is not necessary, and a new leader is born! This is all to say that a parent, or leader, *wanting* more involvement from the community, can *arrange* this best by *not* being utterly involved, answering every question, doing every task, but by being *absent*.

Now, given the imaging ongoing during the Fall of 2002 and into the early weeks of 2003, how does this apply? The Sighting TEAM is small, consisting of Steve, Pierre, JWilliam and Naji, in that order joining the TEAM. Nancy determines what will go on *her* web site, but has been wanting, and expressing the hope, that *many* web sites would emerge and *many* sources of images would emerge, for some months. She is, frankly, tired of the time required on *her* part, and the increasing demands for interviews are only going to increase, which should, in her view, be her *primary* role. JWilliam and Pierre have their *own* web sites, often in opposition to what other TEAM members state, or in opposition to what Nancy and ourselves state, and this has *never* been a problem.

And why *not*? From the start of the Fall 2002 viewing season, and even prior to that if one reads the pages in the Sighting TEAM section, there has been debate and disagreement. This has *never* been suppressed, despite the hope of the debunking crowd that the ZetaCult or ZetaDrone title would stick. We, the Zetas, have never asked for more than that man be *informed*, and *think*, and *look*, and come to their own individual conclusions. This has been stated from day one of ZetaTalk, and is immersed in the body of ZetaTalk, throughout. At the start of the Fall 2002 viewing season, it was the *mode*, established by Nancy who is of a like mind with us, to allow the public to see the debate among the TEAM members. We thus had Jan's candidate, Charles candidate, etc. and at the end of several days of debate, our opinion. We held *off* on this opinion to encourage debate, to collect this debate, and it was not *only* the final Zeta statement that went onto the web, but the *debate*.

Why? Because this is *exactly* the type of debate that should be on sci.astro, not endless insults that ZetaTalk is a Nazi or CIA or NASA front, or whatever, insults and adolescent quips that the public *long* since tired of to the extent that they no longer *read* sci.astro directly but go to the ZetaTalk website for a summary of what is *worth* reading! This was, of course, the reason for the press early last summer to have Nancy put *all* posting for a thread on her web site, an obvious organized campaign as the email Nancy received on this matter were form letters, filled in! This is an *immensely* important issue, *none* more important, to mankind at this time. This is in the *skies* at this time, available to *amateurs*, and should be the *main* topic on the sci.astro and related Usenets, not in the grip of paid debunkers, who seem to number only a dozen or so! Where is the public in all of this! Where is the debate! *This* is what we are trying to encourage, and if our word on just which spot is *it* is always quickly forthcoming, then debate is stifled!

Thus, we have increasingly held back, especially since it is evident that the *White* Persona is on path with the coordinates, and the *Red* Persona is subject to bending toward whatever side the core of the Earth is, at the time. Those in the southern hemisphere can figure this out, for *them*, etc. Likewise, we have allowed *Nancy* to look foolish, the latest session last Sunday when she shared her bumbling on asteroids with the public, shamelessly. The TEAM, politely, informed her she was *wrong*, and she will post this to the web site during her day off tomorrow. This is not the first time we allowed, encouraged, Nancy to stumble, to show the process, to be egoless in this manner, as this encourages others to do likewise! The teacher who is perfect, insists they are perfect and cannot make a mistake,

creates a suppression in the classroom where students are afraid to raise their hand. The teacher who is tolerant of their own mistakes, the process of exploration, finds the classroom buzzing! Thus, we expect, and hope, that if *man* is uncertain, and Nancy is imperfect, that debate will *ensue*, which it should!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Disclosure

written October 29, 2009

There is the rumor that Obama will give a speech to the world population on all TV channels on Nov 27. Anything true in this rumor? What will he speak about?

Disclosure has been gradual, country by country, the most recent reported to be Sweden. This trend will continue. We have explained that any mass landing, or well publicized contact between aliens and humans, will not occur. This is due to the rule that the Awakening must be gradual, and not induce extreme anxiety in the populace. Contactees are on the increase, and mass sightings likewise on the increase. Periodically there are predictions about some sort of coming out where aliens will stride in front of TV cameras and all will be known. This is not how it will happen.

ZetaTalk Prediction 5/9/2009

The alien presence has been denied for decades, since the time of Roswell, and aggressively so. The individuals who perpetrated this cover-up are still in the main alive, and do not want egg on their faces. What would they say to the public, that the common man could not take the information without going insane or into a panic? This is laughable in view of the large number of mass sightings which have only resulted in curiosity and increased desire for contact. To save face, these individuals demand that the cover-up continue.

ZetaTalk Prediction 5/2/2009

We predicted at the start of ZetaTalk that sightings would be on the increase, and they have increased. The major media is now reporting these incidences, allowing the public to see the videos and photos and hear the full reports of the witnesses, where formerly this was not done. That there is a weak protest from some government agency, some flimsy excuse of what it might be, should be ignored. The public is not fooled. Classified documents will never be released, unless discovered blowing in the wind after the pole shift. But you don't need these to be released to know the truth.

ZetaTalk Prediction 1/26/2008

It is not the difficulty in explaining the alien presence that is holding back full disclosure. It is fear among the elite that they will fall from grace, from their lofty perch. Certainly, an admission that intelligent life exists elsewhere would not require a full discussion about the pending passage of Planet X and its potential destruction. But UFOs have been called "swamp gas" and the like for decades with a softening of the stance of most governments only coming about lately because mass sightings have become so common that the cover-up is ridiculed by their public.

ZetaTalk Analysis 5/24/2008

As one country after another opened their UFO files, one stood apart - the United States, the country with the *most* official information on the existence of the alien presence. During the life of MJ12 the US had extensive contact with aliens, and examined their ships. The US has relics from that era, including mummified alien bodies. But where the US has the *most* to present to the world, has proof positive, they are the also the most reluctant. We have stated, when repeatedly asked about this issue in the past, that such disclosure would deeply embarrass those officials who were at the forefront of denial over the decades. In that the highly popular and well known ZetaTalk website holds proof of a kind in the ZetaTalk Accuracy record, there is an additional fear. If the alien presence is acknowledged, then is the

presence of Planet X and the reality of a pending pole shift also being acknowledged?

Note in the February 14, 2008 report by a French participant of a UN meeting on disclosure, that the Earth changes were mentioned. It is not just the reaction of the public to the reality of alien visitors that the establishment fears. The populace is already aware of this from their frequent sightings of UFOs. It is "testimonies of individuals claiming to have first hand knowledge about UFO's, extraterrestrial life, and future global events" that is to be feared, and these individuals debunked as "charlatans". What else but the pending pole shift would cause the anticipated "dramatic economic impact that could lead to recessions in some countries". Mass UFO sightings are already occurring, without economic impact. Clearly, they fear ZetaTalk, with its international fame and prediction accuracy track record, disseminated worldwide for over a decade. The [Horizon Project](#) boasted NASA and US contractors as members, purporting the Earth will meet devastation when it aligns with the galactic center. [Project Camelot](#) claims to host whistleblowers, those wanting the truth out about the alien presence, hosting Sergeant Major Robert Dean discussing the coming of Nibiru and his first hand knowledge of UFOs. Are these individual to be treated as "charlatans"?

Will disclosure occur as predicted by various pseudo-scientific personalities such as David Wilcock or Richard Hoagland? Since these individuals earn their living by claiming special insights into the alien presence, they wish to be on the media bandwagon should disclosure actually become a media event. We are here to inform them that such an event, predicted to include a White House announcement with an introduction of actual live aliens, will never occur, and certainly including Wilcock or Hoagland as parties has never been contemplated by the establishment. We have predicted that it is increasing mass sightings, increasing sightings of alien bodies, that will drive public awareness of the alien presence. Official disclosure by the US government is highly unlikely to occur, though they may back off some of their debunking campaigns. ZetaTalk accuracy has only begun to be demonstrated, and this trend will drive our words into increasing media attention. This is a prediction we have made from the start.

Official Disclosure of Extraterrestrial Life is Imminent

October 21, 2009

<http://www.examiner.com/x-2383-Honolulu-Exopolitics-Examiner~y2009m10d21-Official-disclosure-of-extraterrestrial-life-is-imminent>

The impending disclosure announcement follows upon the secret implementation of a year long openness policy on UFOs and extraterrestrial life. Over the period February 12-14, 2008, the United Nations held closed doors discussions where approximately 30 nations secretly agreed on a new openness policy on UFOs and extraterrestrial life in 2009. The openness policy was implemented but never publicly announced due to threats against UN diplomats not to disclose details of the secret agreement. The timing would most likely coincide sometime soon after his Nobel Peace Prize acceptance speech on December 10, 2009 in Oslo, Norway. David Wilcock, a prominent researcher of emerging scientific paradigms claimed in a Coast to Coast AM radio interview that "a 2-hour international TV special has already been booked that will introduce an alien species, similar to humans, to the world." NASA and space researcher, Richard Hoagland concluded, also on the popular late night Coast to Coast AM radio show, that "LCROSS is part of a carefully constructed campaign to prepare the populace for imminent disclosure. Which ever of the above scenarios is used for announcing the existence of extraterrestrial life or technology, President Obama will figure prominently.

French Expert Publicly Emerges to Confirm Secret United Nations Meeting on UFO's

February 14, 2008

<http://exopolitics.org/Exo-Comment-67.htm>

A French aviation expert has come forward to reveal his participation in a secret meeting held at the United Nations New York headquarters that discussed the UFO phenomenon from February 12-14. Lorant revealed that a series of UN meetings were held over a three day period. In the meetings there was discussion of a confidential report, prepared by the U.S. Air Force and a branch of the National Guard, concerning the societal impact of UFO sightings. The initial meeting was held on February 12 and, according to Lorant's report, led to a request by three U.S. Senators for further discussions. Additional meetings were held immediately after on February 13 and 14. The implication is that three U.S. Senators attended the secret UN meetings. The meetings were very

concerned about social upheaval from continued UFO sightings and the testimonies of individuals claiming to have first hand knowledge about UFO's, extraterrestrial life, and future global events. It was reported that adverse public reactions to UFO sightings could have a dramatic economic impact that could lead to recessions in some countries. 2009 was raised as the year when an important change in official attitudes concerning the UFO phenomenon could be made. The meetings results suggest that an official change in government policy from 'debunking' to 'openness' concerning UFO's would lead to official approval to narrowly define study of the UFO phenomenon. However, those claiming to have first hand experience of extraterrestrial life would be targeted as charlatans.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Russia

Note: written during the Jul 6, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Russian, as the US, has been in the know since the early days of MJ12, being a partner in space, and brought into the fold *long* before the end of the Cold War. Being in space, first, with Sputnik, and Mir, they of course saw space ships and were well aware of the alien presence many decades ago, without doubt. Thus, they were conferred with, and even though enemies on the ground, in economic circles, and in culture clashes, at the highest levels they conferred. They could, should they wish to embarrass Bush, reveal much, but in doing so they would open their own cultures and economies to panic, thus they stay their hands in this regard. They have been watching Planet X, in their observatories, with their satellites, and as with NASA and the Pope, seeing our predictions re its path and speed of approach actualizing.

Thus, they have made their plans *too*, for a bunker government, a carry-on government. It is no secret that the Urals will remain well above water, and has been a site of intellectual and scientific personnel for some decades. It is no secret that members of the Russian government are moving there, increasingly, stocking supplies there, and all this without explanation to the public, as with Kokomo Indiana in the US. If pressed, they would simply give some muttered excuse about atomic bombs, or terrorism, or contingencies, all of which sound reasonable. The Urals are inland, for Russian, above flooding, and since it has become the site of many enterprises in the recent past, a logical place to increase such activity.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Catholic Church

Note: written during the Jul 6, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

The Catholic Church, long in the know about the possibility of the passage, has also been making their plans. The Fatima warnings, which they have withheld from their flocks, combined with confessions by high level Catholics which were relayed to the Pope, have convinced the inner circle around the Pope that this is a likely scenario. They have two choices, to:

1. inform their flocks and go through the distress with their flocks, and
2. to save their own skins and emerge as leaders of those left living.

They have clearly chosen the latter, in that they announced the Fatima warning as a planned assassination of the Pope, and are willing to risk the loss of membership in the scandals surrounding the priesthood lately, in preference to closing the inner circle. Cleansing the church, at this time, would remove too many of the inner circle *needed* for a tight cover-up into the end times. Thus, pedophiles are protected, and victims paid off, as the higher priority is saving the skins of the inner circle. They will not do this in Rome, likely to be a mess of volcanic ash, but will move to a site as yet undecided. Likely sites are Africa, in places where the church has dominated the local folk, or South America, in countries where they feel an allegiance with the government. Their expectations that they will be leaders in the future is of course absurd, but arrogance seldom is realistic. They will be on the streets, with those of their flock they have abandoned, no better off, and not at all able to deal with the situation. Thus, an ignominious end, to an ignominious life.

The Catholic Church is unique in knowledge due to the grip of fear they place around those born into the religion. Confession, without which the poor souls are told they will burn in hell, is mandatory. Those who state that confessions are confidential are lying, as information deemed important to the Pope, to the inner circle, to maintaining the wealth of the Catholic church, is passed on. Corporate heads, government heads, in confession, are deemed thus, and get confession by special priests in many cases. Other religions do *not* have such information inroads. Given the information the Catholic Church gained, who said what when, they then had blackmail to learn more, and did gain the information they sought. Those giving them the information had their confidence, as they had mutual goals:

1. maintain the wealth,
2. maintain control and leadership,
3. save their own sorry skins before those they are responsible for, such as the flock or the public in the case of governments.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Border Conflicts

Note: written during the Jul 6, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Current conflicts around the world, such as the Arab/Israeli or India/Pakistani conflicts, long standing and based on religion or jealousy or lust for a neighbor's assets, will not go *away* in the year prior to the shift, but will continue. The difference is that fewer and fewer resources can be allocated to such conflicts. Starvation is increasingly affecting populations, and crashing economies will do likewise. Thus, we predict an essential standstill, for such conflicts, unless catastrophes such as floods or quakes create an opportunity for one party to push against another. Giants in isolation, such as China, will likewise not reduce their isolation, as they control panic or movement in their populace by restricting information. As they become more insecure, they tighten the noose, a common tactic. We have predicted that countries will get *more* isolationist, *more* focused internally, while at the same time rattling sabers so as to distract their populace.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: End Game Postures

written Jan 25, 2006

I'm Canadian and am somewhat concerned about Canada's new elected conservative government. A Conservative victory ends nearly 13 years of Liberal Party rule and shifts the traditionally liberal country to the right on socioeconomic issues such as health care, taxation, abortion and gay marriage. Harper is expected to renew talks on North American star wars program with the Bush administration. Also, our oil sands are worth something like 2 trillion dollars at current oil prices, which Cheney recently visited this last summer. Can the zeta predict how this will all turn out for the Bush Administration, although Canada just a fly on a elephants back, so to speak.

Our predicted Earth changes have arrived to the extent that they are obvious, and cannot be explained by Global Warming or other such excuses proffered by the establishment over the years to explain the trends. Weather is extreme, the swings extreme, 2005 the warmest year on record, the worst hurricane season on record. The number of active volcanoes 50% higher than only 8 years ago, and rising, with no relationship to Global Warming possible as an explanation. The Torque Effect we predicted has appeared and is regularly creating stretch zone evidence in the US and the African Rift area. But where these Earth changes have become obvious, they are only the start. Meanwhile, humans in the know or deliberately kept unaware are getting increasingly nervous, seeing the trend, and posturing for the end game.

We have stated that [saber rattling](#) would occur as times got tense and restrictions imposed, but little actual warfare as each country would focus their resources inward with war unlikely to bring any relief. That the US will be forced out of Iraq to attend to its home front and Russia and Iran are using fuel as a political weapon during the intense cold afflicting the region is typical of end game posturing. The message to the US is 'go home and attend to your home front', which it will in any case have to do, shortly, due to Earth changes that will [devastate the US homeland](#). Treaties to share resources will be broken, with scarce resources kept at home. Restless borders will be watched but not breached, as each country anticipates turmoil in its own populace, unable to maintain a front when it's back side, the side open to it's populace, is vulnerable.

Politics within countries will change *to lean toward the middle*, as extremism will be viewed as yet another instability the country cannot withstand when quakes and exploding volcanoes and weather nightmares are afflicting it at an increasing rate. Thus Canada has a conservative Prime Minister who must content with a liberal parliament. Thus the US can anticipate Congress moving to the left, well ahead of the 2006 elections, to counter an extreme Bush Administration. Thus Israel will continue to make peace with the Palestinians. And all countries will attempt to maintain a restless balance where the economic stability of all is allowed as though the world were holding its breath. Don't rock the boat. The interrelationship between stock and commodity markets around the world, and banking enterprises around the world, will be acknowledged, with all countries careful not to create instability.

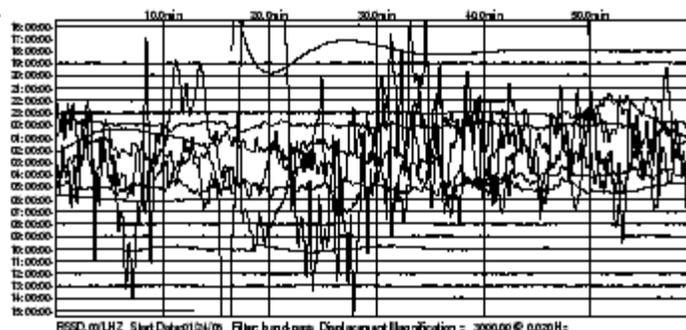
Individually, the end game postures will be more extreme, as individuals or their families do not have great impact on the world situation. This one will sell all, getting out of the markets and leaving the lucrative job markets of the cities and head to the hinterlands, there to be self sufficient when the grid goes down and food shortages start. Another will take an opposite tack, self indulgence the rule, all funds spent on whims and pleasures as though tomorrow did not exist, which for this person, it does not as they intend to go out with the shift. We have predicted, as the pole shift approaches, that people will either prepare with more seriousness or [party hard](#). Corporations, as with countries, will focus inward and attempt to maintain stability during troubled times by cutting expenses and work force. Organized religion can be expected to preach harder, offering solace or looking for demons, their normal approach simply more extreme, no change. And to the extent that the media has *been* extreme, supporting for instance the Bush agenda because of national security directives, they will, we predict, move toward the middle, with more honest reporting.

Signs of the Times #1539

Tories win slim minority, Martin steps down, pizza Parliament looms [Jan 24] 'Voters put an end to 12 years of Liberal government yesterday but left the victorious Conservatives under Stephen Harper with a very tenuous hold on government. The Conservatives eked out a minority government that will make Mr. Harper, a 46-year-old economist, Canada's 22nd prime minister. Canadians appeared to be saying they were tired of the scandals that had plagued the Liberals under Mr. Martin during his 26 months as prime minister.' [and from another] Some activists, politicians speaking openly about impeachment [Jan 24] 'The word "impeachment" is popping up increasingly these days and not just off the lips of liberal activists spouting predictable bumper-sticker slogans. After the unfounded claims about Iraq's weapons of mass destruction and recent news of domestic spying without warrants, mainstream politicians and ordinary voters are talking openly about the possibility that President Bush could be impeached. So is at least one powerful Republican senator, Sen. Arlen Specter, R-Pa., chairman of the Senate Judiciary Committee.'

Signs of the Times #1538

As of March 17, 1998 Volcano World listed 53 active volcanoes as of the last 6 years. As of Jan 18, 2006 there were 82 active volcanoes listed on that site as of the last 6 years. An increase of 55% in 8 years. [and from another] 2005 is warmest year on record for Northern Hemisphere, scientists say [Dec 16] <http://www.usatoday.com/> 'The Earth's average temperature reached a near-record high in 2005, international and U.S. climate agencies reported Thursday.' [and from another] 2005 hottest year on record [Jan 4] <http://www.abc.net.au/> 'Federal Environment Minister Ian Campbell says new data showing 2005 was Australia's hottest year on record is further evidence of climate change.' [and from another] The 2005 season is finally over [Jan 7] <http://www.weather.com/> 'The amazing 2005 Atlantic hurricane season has shattered many long-standing records, chief among them a record number of named storms, twenty-seven, which has obliterated the previous record of twenty-one in 1933. There also have been 14 hurricanes so far this season breaking the old record of 12 set in 1969. Another record set was for the most category-five hurricanes, three, with Katrina, Rita and Wilma. Wilma became the strongest hurricane on record in the Atlantic Basin with a pressure of 882 mb breaking the old record set by Gilbert (888 mb) in 1988.' [and from another] Recently South Dakota has begun a regular daily shimmy, at a time when the S Pole comes over the horizon to where Planet X can grab it. The Torque Effect, evident. [Note: not Global Warming when the volcanoes are participating and Face/Dark global quakes and evident Torque Effect is continuing!]



Black Hills, South Dakota, USA Jan 25, 2006



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Last Year

Note: written during the Jul 6, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

The year before the shift will find humanity in varying states of readiness for what is to come. Humanity breaks down at this point into those who know, or at least suspect, and those who are unaware. Those who are unaware are so because they are struggling for a living more than full time, and barely keep up with whether their country is at war, much less what would be considered gossip. They either do not have TV, or have no energy to think deeply about matters after a long day toiling, so will be taken by surprise in the weeks before the shift. In these cases, they will take the shift as any other exigency, like a hurricane or dread illness or accident, and simply react in like manner. Unless young, strong, in good health, and lucky, they will not survive. This is especially true if they do *not* hear about the pole shift, with tides and winds, as they will have no way to calculate *what* to do, and will be taken by surprise.

Those aware will fall into two groups, in the main.

1. those who had *very early* knowledge, due to MJ12 membership or a leak from these sources.
2. those who learned due to communication methods at least a year in advance of the shift, the likely passage and past geological history to support such a theory.

Those with very early knowledge have been preparing, and are now only concerned with hiding their preparations from the mob, preserving them for the elite. This includes the elite within the Bush administration planning to go into their bunkers if they cannot escape to Mars, British elite who plan to go to Australia, and Russian elite going into the Urals. This path is well known and anticipated. They will guard their perimeter with military, and shoot civilians trying to reach them for aid. Wealthy elite also are in the know, and have their enclaves established, stocked, and are where they can be found *today*, their remote resort areas, and will meet their demise in time as the starving mob will hunt them out in those well known places.

Those who are aware of the *likely* passage, at this time, are divided further into those with the capacity to plan and those without. Those with the capacity to plan are getting camping gear, water filtration, buying vitamins and beans and rice and protein powder, and connecting with others of like mind. Unless prevented by something unforeseen, like being wiped out by fire, their plans are likely to proceed and in the main get them through the first few months, at least. Those unable to plan or prepare are doing so emotionally, preparing for death or starvation and in the main being remarkably mature. Almost *no* panic in the streets has arisen since the word of Planet X passing has become a common discussion point, in outlets such as Art Bell. Most people entertaining the possibility have one foot in the real world of today, supported by their religion and government and society, and the other in the possible world where ZetaTalk and Planet X predictions are *true*. Thus, they have not sold their homes, their cars, quit their jobs, moved to the woods, or anything that drastic. Unless they have enough money to build a shelter, well stocked, they have at most put together *plans*, and these plans are yet to be implemented.

Will anything occur this last year to prevent those plans from being implemented? *Yes!* A collapsing economy, lost jobs, lost income, stocks and bonds proving worthless, insurance industry unable to compensate for increasing quakes and weather problems, etc. Thus, even those who *have* prepared, to the extent they have, may find themselves losing ground. What to do? All should *plan*, and at least mentally prepare, for being without *any* material possessions whatsoever. Where does this put the average person who has prepared, and has the health to live in the Aftertime, and knowledge of what they will be facing?

1. they may have to sleep in the open, rather than under shelters, so should plan to be able to cobble together a shelter from the woods or junk at hand, as well as clothing.
2. they may have to eat what they can find, and should familiarize themselves with what that might *be*, and what

cooking or eating methods are to be used.

3. they may have to drink whatever water they can find, and should consider *no* filters or electricity or fire available, and how to purify the water in those circumstances.

If one makes those mental preparations, then they are prepared for the worst. As matter are likely *only* to get worse in all lives, this last year, not better.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Organized Religion

Note: written Dec 15, 1996.

One of the big and *early* losers during the Transformation will be the organized religions of the world. They are already losing membership, though this is rarely reported, and anxiety is gripping those in the corridors of power as a result. The Catholic religion has long experienced depletion of their ranks in the United States, and as entrenched as Catholicism is in South America, this continent is not far behind. The trend toward tolerance and open mindedness does not incline one toward rigidities and the acceptance of authority that organized religions rely upon. Where there are enclaves of control, as within Islamic states, the rest of the world has shown a steady trend toward free thinking and independence from the mandates that organized religions impose.

What does this mean for the church? Shrinking membership means shrinking profits, but for many organized religions this does not represent a pinch as the numbers interested in devoting their lives as free workers to an organized religion are also shrinking. The Catholic church has long had a much underreported exodus from the priesthood and nunneries, and other religions with rigid doctrines have experienced similar trends. The ranks grow older and new members from the youth of society join less often. In many enclaves of the devout, there are none *but* the old, and the entire establishment will close when the geriatric members die off. Thus, where the corridors of power are still filled with the same iron grip of the power hungry, the empire they rule continues to shrink.

Thus, in those rare instances where church and state merge, such as some Islamic states, the church can do naught but fret. Changing the message to one of tolerance fools few and actually raises more suspicions than it dampens. For the Catholic church to accept the concept of evolution, when it tortured scores of humans during the inquisition for free thought now routinely accepted by the scientific community, is considered hypocrisy, which it *is*. No one is fooled, and if anything these false maneuvers turn away those who looked to the church for a sense of continuity and security. Even where church and state have temporarily merged, this is subject to change, and can suddenly be upset so that the church is again reliant upon the diminishing faithful.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Wealthy Elite

Note: written Sep 15, 1999.

The wealthy elite are sitting on top of the pile and are not interested in losing this position. They have heard, either through innuendo or through their own paid research, that the coming cataclysms are very real. They try to imagine where they'll be if the banks aren't solid and they can't just snap their fingers and order the services they need and intimidate people based on their money. Heaven forbid they should be leveled to the rest of the populace and have to grovel and scratch! They can't have that! They are trying to figure out what they can do. In the past they could rely on the court system, which is in the main their friend, or large corporations which can threaten to fire or harass those failing to cooperate with the wealthy elite. And of course they have bought politicians right and left.

What are they to do if all of this is aside, and they are just standing there with their useless paper money and their store of goods? Even if they hire people to guard them, that only goes so far. One can have 50 people with assault weapons guarding the perimeter, but depending on what comes at you this may be inadequate. A sheer force of numbers can spill bodies until the guards are overwhelmed, and then the horde is at the gate. So the wealthy elite worry about situations like Mexicans traveling north, the city of LA emptying and charging up into the mountains or going into Utah, into the enclaves there. They sit around and speculate about where to create blocks and prevent that from happening.

This is what contrails really represent. The victims routinely feel very fatigued, ill, like one does if they are suffering from the flu - they can't move, can't run, and thus they have been slowed down. Contail induced illness does not kill the victim, it slows them down. The wealthy elite are determining just how effective this is, and finding that it is an effective weapon.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Paper Promise

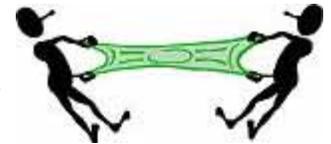
written Sep 17, 2004

There are many rumors of a financial meltdown especially in October. The Zetas have predicted this in past statements. Do they want to comment about the next 30 days or so as to what economically may unfold?

The banking system or any paper money system is built on confidence, confidence that a note will be paid out in something *solid*, something other than a paper promise, which is what all money systems and bank notes are. Centuries past, when the world was operating primarily on the barter system, such promises were few and were backed by gold or silver, or land, or a herd of horses or cows, something *solid*. Villages and towns, farmers and those in the trades, all operated primarily by barter, a cabinet built by a carpenter and payment in a quarter of a slaughtered hog, a bushel of apples getting a tooth pulled by a dentist. Financial sophistication developed slowly, based on the growing confidence that the *backer* of a money system, a paper promise, could be counted upon to deliver something *solid*. Thus it was, until recently, that gold was considered the backing. When the press to use paper money to support a debtor economy ran beyond the supply of gold, the money systems were taken off the gold standard. In the past, a creditor could put his house and property up as backing for a loan, his herd, perhaps even his pending harvest of wheat, but could *not* get credit unless he had something *solid* as collateral. But today it is the norm for every person, without substance to his name, to have access to credit cards that allow him to go into debt beyond his ability to repay. The creditor is given credit on the *assumption* that he will repay. The funds he is loaned are *assumed* to have worth. And all pass paper promises around as though these were based on *things* that could be brought forth upon demand.



As can be seen when whole countries default on the paper money they float out under their flag, the value of a dollar can collapse quickly. Argentina is a case in point, the money becoming worthless almost overnight. In days past when banks and paper money were closely tied to *things*, such a panic would result in the banks who had loaned money to farmers demanding payment in *things*, and any who deposited savings in the banks demanding payment in *things*, so that at the end of the shuffle those having made savings deposits would find themselves with a herd of cattle or some acreage, rather than paper money. When money became unhinged from solid backing, speculation crept in, resulting in inflated stocks, loans without collateral, a pyramid scheme that is a house of cards that would collapse with *few* left after the shuffle with anything solid in their hands. Most would be left holding worthless notes, uncollectable, standing atop a deep pile of bankruptcies. During the Great Depression, it was no secret that banks were in default, farmers and corporations bankrupt, but this was *ignored* as demanding payment that could not be produced would only put properties and empty buildings in the hands of banks who could not sell them as the market itself was dead. So a bankrupt status was ignored, and all floated along until life came back into the system and payments began to be made again, extension after extension made. This is what is occurring *today*, among countries and creditors and banking entities, to avoid a breach of confidence that would start a panic in the world at large. Say nothing, make no demands for payment in *things*, give extension after extension, and the house of cards, built on paper promises, stands. This assumes cooperation among all parties, and where this is holding *today*, as it did during the Great Depression, there is a difference.



During the Great Depression, the world was not beset with natural disaster after natural disaster, as is starting to occur *today*. Commerce, trade, was reduced due to lack of confidence but at the base, the economies were solid and recovery followed renewed confidence. Today, all countries are in a crisis affecting their base economies. We mentioned that [Crop Failure](#) would follow the irregular weather, and it did. But buildings collapsing in earthquakes, trains running off suddenly twisted tracks, factories exploding as gas lines breach, and storms tearing at coastlines without



remorse do *more* than represent an opportunity to rebuild. They represent insurance companies unable to pay for rebuilding, factories laying off workers or unable to function, and distribution of goods blocked. In other words, paralysis, rather than a fever of economic activity, results. When those at the top of the financial pile, or those whom they command, see the structure starting to become a pile of bankruptcies likely to tie up their ability to reach down and grab a *thing*, so they will not be left with worthless paper promises, all want to move *first* in order to get a *thing* before the other financial giants beat them to it. They are holding notes, and at the base these notes translate to land, buildings, inventories, oil deposits, ships, food stocks, herds, and virtual slavery of those who cannot pay but need to eat and have shelter. Indentured servitude, returned. We have mentioned that the pending pole shift has resulted in [Leveling Wars](#) between the Puppet Masters and their restless Puppets seeking to become opportunists during times when their masters might be unable to retain control. These wars will result in the pact of cooperation between creditor countries and corporations and those who own them cracking. Fail to cooperate and I'll call your notes *due*, and while you struggle under a rain of failures I will pluck what I wish from the pool and emerge *owning* you once again, but with you wasted and discredited, is the threat.

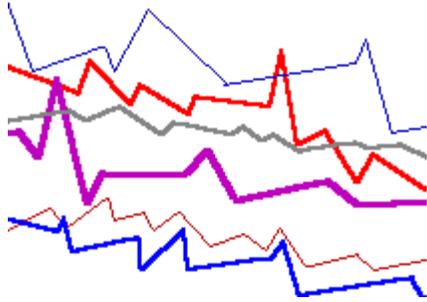
Thus, where banks default because those they have loaned money to are going into bankruptcies, and where at base this is due to collapsing economies struggling with the effect of the current Earth changes, natural disasters, there is also the element of warfare among the Puppet Masters and their Puppets. To the extent that the rebellious Puppets are the political power in a country, that country may find itself fiscally undermined and corruption within that power structure exposed. To the extent that the rebellious Puppets are corporate heads, those corporate heads will find themselves unable to get the loans they need to continue, and forced into bankruptcy court. To the extent that a Puppet Master, and there are many, senses that the enemy is another Puppet Master, the property holdings of that Master will be undermined, whether this includes a country, a corporation, or financial holdings such as bonds. Watch closely, during this war of the titans in the financial realm, and you will see the swords flash and parry.

Signs of the Times #1119

BofA isn't likely to face big losses [Sep 14] Bank of America Corp. is a major lender and a credit card partner with US Airways, but does not look to be a big loser in the airline's bankruptcy filing. [and from another source] The ongoing economic/financial collapse continues. The world's central banks have been in discussion, since Sept. 11, 2001, about this onrushing problem. Internally, secretly, many banks are going into bankruptcy, and the people who know about this do not want this information to come to the surface into the public. Part of this scandal has to do with one or more of the following: the housing market, derivatives and/or an immense default by someone or company or country! It is all linked to the banks. <http://www.rumormillnews.com/cgi-bin/forum.cgi?read=55620> [and from another source] Lots of significant economists agree that there is a major major correction coming. Citibank is one most at risk. Soros, Buffet and Gates are investing for a crash. [and from another source] Let's see if we can name some of the chief variables to the economy. Inflation, recession, real estate bubble burst, derivative market, stock market, bond market (the world stops buying bonds), and the list goes on and on. We're on the knife edge and its only a matter of time. [and from another source] Lets see, the various Airlines are laying off 10,000 people. ESD is laying off 15,000 nationwide and a lot of Banks are consolidating or over their heads in Monopoly Money.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: Economic Collapse

Note: written Dec 15, 1996.

The world banks are justified in their constant fretting about the health of their industry during the panic that will occur going into the cataclysms. The worth of paper money is a fragile thing, based more on confidence than anything, paper money can plunge in value overnight, and often does in unstable countries where printing more paper money is seen as the solution to underfunding of government ambitions. History has shown that banks and the value of the dollar fall during economic depressions, and the years preceding the coming cataclysms will see crop failures in the face of atypical weather and intractable droughts, insurance company failure due to weather and earthquake severity, and a general lack of confidence.

In the face of lack of faith in the paper money system the world banking community has come to rely upon, there will be a return to the simple method of barter - you give me a bushel of apples and I'll give you two gallons of milk. People long reliant upon credit and shopping will begin to lower their debt and begin to rely upon themselves, leaving the banking industry without customers. This will of course create a panic of sorts within the banking industry, which like organized religions are seeing their economic base shrinking. One can expect anxious maneuvers like forced participation and alliance with various large corporations, but this is only a stop-gap measure and such maneuvers will be challenged. Most people, if speaking truthfully, express only resentment for their bankers, who are seen as a parasite on the backs of the working folk.

Note: below written during the September 7, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

We have predicted a collapsing economy, to the degree that it would drop to 1/4 of its strength as it stood at the end of 1999. It is not *there* yet, and will continue to fall, each country's problems impacting the others, each failing company dragging others down. During the Great Depression and Stock Market crash, people in fact did not die because of the lack of strength in the economy, but lived more simply. Of course, there were the elite who jumped out window rather than face the horror of living a simple life and actually working for a living, but we are not considering these in our statement above. We are here talking about the innocents of the world. During the Great Depression, banks failed but were not called to account, mortgages late by foreclosure in the main not done, and all rode until times got better, in the main. There are stories about failures, foreclosures, families losing homes and farms, but the vast majority simply looked the other way and rode it out. Why foreclose when there are no buyers? Why close the doors of the bank, revealing a failing, when other banks are in the same stance?

The barter system emerges, people working for each other on a day by day basis, for food or an exchange of goods. We anticipate a *real* impact where storms and quakes take out cities, insurance companies fail, and the government must step in or the homeless population increase. Those countries where the population is allowed to die, starve, get diseased and lay by the roadside in this state, will simply continue this practice. Those countries where the government is expected to *step in* and rescue tax payers thrown into this state will muster forth troops, supplies, and mostly promises. Thus, families will be thrown on the good graces of their neighbors, the extended family, co-workers, or

philanthropic individuals. This is a precursor to the situation that will exist after the shift, so get used to it.

Note: below written during the October 5, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Control of the Stock Market is under the control of money managers more than is understood. Where is it assumed that the *public* controls stock selloffs, as they can supposedly request that their brokers sell or buy, *most* stock is in the hands of money managers who cannot have this bidding done by the public. 401K funds, for instance, are seldom given the right to demand buy or sell, with only a portion of the control given to the holder. Thus, money managers, under the hand of elite, who hire them and can fire them, are told *not* to sell, even with bad indicators, or even to *buy* when the indicators would say otherwise. Thus, the market is still artificially upheld, but panic will eventually take over. What would cause the panic? Money managers who do *not* have a profit stream to maintain their staff, their payroll, will eventually override the requests from above, and *sell*. The need to simply survive, to meet payroll, and greed, the desire to have a quarterly profit bonus delivered, will cause individual actions that bump into each other, causing what we will call a plunge. Since this is so much in the hand of man, we cannot predict days, nor do we consider this a priority as *money* is not where your concerns should be. Not being materialists, but concerned about the suffering of the innocents of the world, we think this a misplaced focus!

Note: below written during the Jan 11, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

We predicted some months ago, toward the [Middle of 2002](#), when the Stock Market swings were extreme from day to day, that the brakes had been lost and the Market could collapse suddenly. There are many forms for these brakes to take, and following that July dip, the market has held steady in spite of *nothing* but bad indicators, worldwide. How is this happening, when layoffs continue, bankruptcies continue, public confidence low and buying at a virtual standstill. Disasters such as planes dropping from the sky, decreasing use of the air for travel, train derailments, increasing business and insurance losses, and increasing illness. Whole cruise ships get ill, and pull into port in an attempt to sterilize the ship. Military bases take sick, with common illnesses such as Strep Throat. *no* country is leading as the engine to pull the world out of what is now being termed a recession, but which in fact is a depression, akin to 1929. Starvation is rampant worldwide, in countries already affected but where new, not announced in the media. Immigration is a concern of countries deemed strong, such as the US and Australia, so that repressing immigration has become brutal. How can it be, then, that the US Stock Market is *rising*, or stays steady, during increasing problems?

Each quarter, the projections are made such that the *next* will do better, indicators high, the trends turning about! These are false indicators, but who would know this? How many are privy to the facts from which such pronouncements are made? It was stated that the 2002 Christmas season would be a boon for retailers, but only when Christmas was upon them did they announce the results, a *bust*. It is now being announced that many business are starting to refurbish their inventories, and how many in the general public are privy to this information? Each factory worker knows that inventory is down, and *no* plans to refurbish, and layoffs planned, but assume this is just *their* company, *their* industry, *their* locale. This is not more true than the rosy Christmas shopping projections, but the truth will be delayed for months, if possible. In the US, insurance was increased, to be backed by the US government in cases where terrorism is involved. Likewise, the Bush Administration is *bribing* Wall Street, by promising and pushing for such legislation that the wealthy individuals, the public in general, would *rush* to buy stocks! *No* double taxation of profits! Stocks the *best* buy for all! In analysis of the impact, this does zero for the economy, as funds would *not* go to those who could make purchases, the profits delayed for at least a quarter, but Wall Street would be awash in eager buyers! The effect? Analysts, the money managers who do *not* sell when they think they ought, like the good little go-alongs they are, are being *rewarded*. As this is in the hands of man, it cannot be predicted with certainty how this will play out. Stocks now are being held up by the money managers who are under *directives* not to sell, at threat of loss of jobs or worse.

What will be the trigger bringing this house of cards down? It most likely will be Earth changes affecting corporations that need to access their funds, such as a subsidiary affected by a quake needing rescue. A warehouse collapsed, the inventory needing to be extracted and moved, key employees needing relocation. The Board of Directors looks over the situation, and the only source of funds is their stock portfolio, and they *sell*! Multiply this several thousand times, and a panic of selling could occur. This can be stopped, the Market closed, but this is an obvious move. We have predicted some years ago, in late 1999, that price fixing, a freeze, might occur. But if the Earth changes are wide spread, across the West and East coasts of the US and Canada, for instance, affecting simultaneously the UK and

western Europe, as well as Japan, this might be out of control. Thus, is it not manmade happenstance that will create the panic, but the Earth changes that will not *stop*, that could.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Market Crash

written October 11, 2008

*Markets Routed in Global Sell-off [Oct 6]
Stock prices collapsed around the world on Monday amid growing fears that the credit crisis would trigger a global recession. The FTSE Eurofirst 300 index had its third worst day ever, plunging 7.75 per cent, as France's CAC 40 slumped 9 per cent, its second worst day on record. In London, the FTSE 100 suffered its biggest one-day points loss. The Dow Jones Industrial Average closed down 3.6 per cent at 9,955.50 after falling as much as 7.75 per cent, to 9,525.32, during the day.*



Trading was temporarily stopped in some major emerging economies, including Russia, where the market fell by just over 19 per cent, and Brazil, where stocks fell as much as 15 per cent before closing 5.4 per cent lower. Earlier, Japan's benchmark Nikkei 225 index plunged 4.3 per cent to a 4½-year low. Jakarta suffered a 10 per cent drop.

Frantic to avoid the mistakes made during the Great Depression, central banks and governments around the world are pumping liquidity into their banking systems - inflation dangers be damned. Will this work? It can't hurt, but the overall cycle will not change. Where this current cycle is blamed on the subprime mortgage mess, the big lie where mortgage backed securities were packed with sure-to-fail mortgages but labeled as prime mortgage securities, there were many other causes for this economic downturn. We stated almost a decade ago that the world was heading into a depression, and this was based on an analysis of what business had to deal with as the Earth changes started to bite.

For one, crop failures were about to occur, caused by the erratic weather, swings of drought and deluge, rainstorms drowning crops and intractable droughts frying crops beyond the hope of recovery. Frosts come late and warm winters mocked an early spring, destroying crops such as tree fruit and winter wheat. The effect is an increased price of food, worldwide, due to shortages and the need to replant and pay higher insurance premiums. Money spend on food is diverted from other commodities, squeezing markets.

Second, physical damage to business and industry during earthquakes and storms have been on the uptick. Snapping fuel and chemical delivery lines caused factory explosions, city streets imploded when steam vents were broken, and buildings slumped into sinkholes. Where this has been treated as individual disasters by the media, rather than a trend, the effect of this steady drip of disaster on business and industry is *expense* so that bankruptcies are on the increase. This then results in job loss - unemployment and loss of a tax base.

Third, the Bush administration deliberately bankrupted the US in order to support their oil grab in the Middle East. They knew the pole shift was coming, but did not have a firm date other than our White Lie stating that the pole shift would occur "shortly after May 15, 2003". Thus, the invasion of Iraq just months ahead of that date. Their determination to remain in Iraq, to eventually invade Saudi Arabia and Iran, created a massive financial drain on the US. By spending on the war in Iraq, the Bush administration was *not* spending on boosting the US economy. Job loss and bankruptcies continued, ignored.

Fourth, the housing bubble, deliberately promoted by the Republicans and the Bush administration in order to confuse the world and especially the American people about the financial state of affairs. To maintain the war in Iraq, a façade

of financial health was needed so the American people would not rebel. In the short term, the construction industry boomed. But all bubbles burst, and when they do the impact is worse than what was gained because it takes a long time to regain confidence, a necessary ingredient for a humming economy which is essentially based on trust.

Despite the steps taken to encourage business and industry, to provide capital, and to provide new job starts, the underlying problems with Earth change disasters and the expense of merely putting food on the table will continue. A wise leader can turn this tide by encouraging alternative energy from wind, food from family gardens and cheap protein from fish ponds, and public service by unemployed youth. These steps make for a smoother transition to the survival communities of the future, after the pole shift. The drop from the boom times of the past, when Wall Street was king and living on hot air, will continue. Deflated, the world will have to address the true state of affairs, or at least will be forced in this direction.

Markets Routed in Global Sell-off

October 6 2008

In Iceland, the currency fell 30 per cent.

British Banks Lead Europe Markets Lower

October 7, 2008

The Australian dollar slumped by nearly 10 percent Monday.

Retirement Accounts Have Lost \$2 Trillion

October 7, 2008

http://www.huffingtonpost.com/2008/10/07/retirement-accounts-have_n_132737.html

Americans' retirement plans have lost as much as \$2 trillion in the past 15 months _ about 20 percent of their value _ Congress' top budget analyst estimated Tuesday as lawmakers began investigating how turmoil in the financial industry is whittling away workers' nest eggs. More than half the people surveyed in an Associated Press-GfK poll taken Sept. 27-30 said they worry they will have to work longer because the value of their retirement savings has declined. The fear is well-founded. Public and private pension funds and employees' private retirement savings accounts - like 401(k)'s - lost about 10 percent between the middle of 2007 and the middle of this year, and lost another 10 percent just in the past three months, he estimated.

British Banks Lead Europe Markets Lower

October 7, 2008

http://biz.yahoo.com/ap/081007/world_markets.html

European stocks shed early gains Tuesday as ongoing fears about the health of the banking system, particularly in Britain, offset hopes that the world's leading central banks will follow Australia's lead and cut interest rates aggressively. RBS was not the only British banking stock in trouble amid news reports that the chief executives of Britain's largest banks met up with British Treasury chief Alistair Darling and Bank of England governor Mervyn King Monday night to discuss the possibility of the government providing funding in exchange for stakes in the banks. The Reserve Bank of Australia surprised markets when it slashed its key rate a full percentage point to 6 percent -- its biggest cut since 1992.

Fed Joins 5 Central Banks - Cuts 1/2 point and Cites 'Intensification' of Crisis.

October 8, 2008:

http://money.cnn.com/2008/10/08/news/economy/fed_move/index.htm

The Federal Reserve, working in coordination with other central banks worldwide, enacted an emergency interest rate cut. The Fed lowered its fed funds rate by a half percentage point to 1.5%. The central bank's statement said the move was necessary because of the worsening crisis in global financial markets. The fed funds rate is the central bank's main tool to affect the economy. Lowering the rate pumps money into the economy by reducing the borrowing cost on a broad range of loans, including credit cards, home equity lines and many business loans. The moves were made in coordination with other central banks around the world including the European Central Bank and

Bank of England. The Swiss, Canadian and Swedish central banks also made cuts.

Markets Routed in Global Sell-off

October 6, 2008

<http://www.ft.com/cms/s/0/c9a27b24-93d1-11dd-b277-0000779fd18c.html>

Across Europe, governments followed Germany's weekend move to guarantee retail savers' deposits, with similar steps taken in Denmark, Sweden and Austria.

Germany Takes Hot Seat as Europe Falls into the Abyss

October 6, 2008

http://www.telegraph.co.uk/finance/comment/ambroseevans_pritchard/

Chancellor Angela Merkel has been forced to pull her head out of the sand, guaranteeing all German savings, a day after she rebuked Ireland for doing much the same thing. During the past week, we have tipped over the edge, into the middle of the abyss. Systemic collapse is in full train. The Netherlands has just rushed through a second, more sweeping nationalisation of Fortis. Ireland and Greece have had to rescue all their banks. Iceland is facing an Argentine denouement.

Federal Reserve Unveils Short-Term Loan Plan

October 7, 2008

http://www.huffingtonpost.com/2008/10/07/federal-reserve-considers_n_132501.html

To help ease credit stresses, the Fed announced Monday it will provide as much as \$900 billion in cash loans to banks. Most of the loans are for 28-days and 84-days. Some are shorter, 13-day and 17-day loans.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: NESCARA

Note: written during the Jan 7, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

NESCARA [National Economic Stabilization And Recovery Act] is a concept only, being floated out to determine interest in such a concept by the establishment who is aware that the common man will increasingly experience personal loss, and become increasingly desperate.

- Taking the US as an example, the Fed has cut interest rates to a low not experienced since WWII, and is practically giving away money.
- Bush and the GOP, against their usual inclinations to support *only* the rich and powerful, have decided to allow federal funds to be paid to the unemployed, who have recently run through their compensation and are now without weekly checks of any kind.
- The economic indicators are all down down down, though the "experts" pronounce otherwise, with one company after another going belly up or laying off workers.
- Workers from private to government jobs are taking pay cuts or declining wage increases, even when warranted by cost of living increases, in order to retain their jobs at all.
- The Stock Market, maintained under tight control by money managers given firm orders *not* to sell but to *buy*, is floating where it is only because of a monumental control efforts, and would crash if neglected for a day.
- The public did not buy for Christmas, in spite of promises in the media that this would be a *big* spending year, and as soon as 4Q results are in, the stocks will start plunging again.
- Bankruptcies are at a record high, and will soon overwhelm the courts.

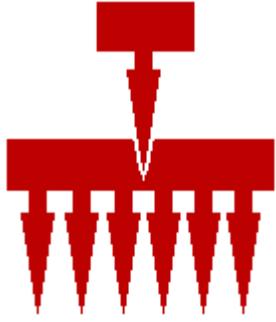
What can the establishment *do* to forestall panic, riots, placards waved in the air over angry heads in front of the White House, a story that would surely get in the news *somewhere*, in spite of media control, and the cat out of the bag. Would the public *buy* that some general amnesty was about to be issued? Would they even consider such a concept? If rumors were to circulate, on the Internet, would this get around, get mentioned at coffee houses, at bars, at the workplace? If so, then such rumors are worth floating, if not, then another tack needs to be taken.

NESCARA was such a test ground, and determined that where this was highly attractive to the man on the streets, *none* of whom are without debts, it was deemed impractical by any but the most childish. Who would buy that banks would forgive all debts? This is how they make their *living*. Who would buy that politicians would resign? They fight tooth and nail to get *into* politics, where they are in the power structures, on the stage, and must be pried away from this life, in the main. And how to adjust the inequities? If one man owes another a debt, is this not absolved, while debts to the banks are? Where is the line drawn? Rent past due? Home ownership recently arranged forgiven the same as home ownership one payment from completion? The concept is ludicrous, when examined as to workability, and after an initial perk of interest, soon falls into this type of discussion on *how* it would be implemented. Thus, the establishment has determined that other means, such as frank payment of unemployment benefits, an extended coverage, needs to be done.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: New World Order

Note: written by Jul 15, 1995

There is much discussion in the world of UFOlogy and beyond about the New World Order and various establishment elites who want to remain in control during and through troubled times. They are on top now, and want to remain there. They fear social unrest in the extreme. Any alternative to losing their control is acceptable, and the misery of others is the least of their concerns. These elites can be members of a government who enjoy power and influence due to their authority, the wealthy who enjoy an easy life and can generally buy their way out of troubles, corporate heads who are used to the concept that they command, military leaders who can't imagine anyone else in charge, religious leaders who fear to stand alone in the world not clothed in the reverence people cast their way, and any others in a particular position of power, for whatever reason. As being an elitist is an *attitude*, not all in these categories, of course, are elites. Just what the establishment groups are called, and who the current members are, is not as important as the issues and trends. We are telling you that names can change, and membership can change, but if you know them when you see them, gauging them by their motives and behavior, then you will be well guided.

What is their behavior, and how can their motives be discerned? Essentially, anything that spreads the truth and educates people, allowing them to make their own decisions, is *not* what the elites desire. Therefore, vehicles like books, telephone connections, open correspondences, and most certainly the Internet give people information freedom, *not* what the elites desire, but matters like book burning, communications strictures, and censorship show the heavy hand of the elites. Independence is another worry of the elites. Where people can grow and market their own crops, set their own prices, and travel about they are given freedom from repression, *not* what the elites desire, but where they fear to move else they starve, and are not given travel permits anyway, this shows the heavy hand of the elites. Those attempting to establish the New World Order seek to keep man ignorant, but most importantly they seek to keep man nervous and despairing. They equate to the parent who tells their child that no one else would want them, the better to control the child who fears abandonment. They equate to the husband who tells his wife she is undesirable, the better to control the wife who may be thinking of leaving him. They equate to repressive governments who tell their citizenry that other countries would brutalize them, the better to prevent emigration.

Therefore, watch where these practices crop up, and do not be dissuaded by clever covers for controlling motives. Democracies do not tolerate the methods that the elites wish to use, and provides weapons for pushing back when these repressions are attempted. The vote, the city council, the petition - use these effectively, and be on guard lest your freedoms be taken away piece by piece.

Who are those attempting to establish the New World Order? The banking industry, first and foremost, as finances are such a fragile thing. Finances are built only upon faith. In fact, they have no substance whatsoever. All those high paid salaries - poof! All that chatter about the value of this stock or that, the carefully monitored stock and bond listings, it is all just so much hot air. They are talking about *nothing*. They fear the populace will wake up to that. One must realize that bankers and stock brokers and bond dealers do not have alternative professions. There are only so many accountants employable, and most work for little pay and under pressure to be exacting. Who needs overpaid hot air bags? What would happen to their world if people stopped thinking that their hard earned savings were safe and secure

in their hands? The crash of 1929, for one. Bankers jumping out of windows, as the thought of having to do an honest days work was just to much to bear.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: World Government

Note: written Apr 15, 1997.

During the development of any society there is always a push for total control. This urge for total control affects the range that the individual or society can reach - the world as that person understands it. This urge for total control starts at the family level, with siblings vying to control the toys and attention of the parents, or the female members of the group vying to capture the favors of the dominant male, or the males vying to be considered the head of household. *I'm in charge*, is the cry. *I run the show!* Peace is not established until, in each situation, the issue is settled. Due to the number of fights among children, or squabbles among family members, it might seem that the issue is *never* settled, but in truth this is usually the expression of resentment, not direct challenges to the established order. Most often the oldest child rules the younger siblings, the most ambitious female maneuvers herself into an influential position, and the most ruthless or physically strong male becomes head of household.

Beyond the family, the urge to run the show affects the community, where local politicians, church leaders, those owning or running local industries, and local organizations with a mission to change this or that get into the act. They all want to *run the show*. The established order runs along until an upstart appears, challenging the leadership and suggesting change. In a local community, as with a family, the issue of who gets to run the show is often settled by movement. A divorce in the family, children playing with playmates rather than siblings, a business selling out or pulling up roots to move to another location, a politician losing an election moving to another community, or a church group gathering where they will feel less resentment. The young leave rural areas where the established order resist change, moving to the cities where they hope to find kindred minds. Businesses justify changing their locations or employment mix on the need to make profits, when this is seldom the real reason for their actions.

On a national level change is dealt with by forming political parties or more often by movement that is not recognized for what it is. Change on the national level is seldom effected by a single individual, but require revolutions or rebellions invariably led by individuals. Revolutions are often quiet, such as the communications revolution taking place today with the Internet, but nonetheless effect a sea change. Where movement frequently settles challenges within the family, and is often the way out in local community challenges, on a national level movement is difficult to effect. One must move *out of the country* to escape, and thus issues remain contentious until change slowly occurs and an equilibrium is again established - the established order. Nevertheless, movement *is* possible.

Increasingly, the Earth is becoming a single society, one world. News is international, the polluting practices of one country affect a neighboring country, war in one draws others into the fray, and famine in one causes migration across borders into others. The restless peace in any given country is disrupted with change, and in a shrinking world, change occurs more and more frequently. Where movement is the solution of choice in family or local or even national challenges, in a world wide society, there is *nowhere to move*. Thus change is often resisted by grim refusal to budge or a rush to isolationist practices. But unless a country seals the borders and governs like a dictatorship, these solutions cannot last. In a shrinking world, a press toward a world government, a single established order, is inevitable.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: TWA 800

Note: written Aug 15, 1996.

Unlike the usual terrorists, who quickly claim responsibility and vie for the spotlight, the New World Order crowd does *not* want to be known for the havoc they wreak. Where it is suspected that they had a hand in the Oklahoma City bombing, and that overreaction at Waco and other such standoffs are an excuse to increase the use of strong arm tactics, few know that the Unibomber was also an arm of the New World Order crowd who used and even focused his fanaticism to their ends. This crowd wants martial law imposed, as soon as possible, and scientific research and literacy and the free flow of information stopped also as these things threatens their sense of control over mankind. The New World Order crowd does not carry cards, or attend regular meetings, or even necessarily know about one another. They bond because of a mutual mind set, a common cause, and their efforts blend and assist one another without their even knowing of one another.

Thus, those in the FBI who knew of the Unibomber and looked the other way for decades were not involved in the Oklahoma City bombing, and those in the military who set and unleashed the bomb that tore a building and many lives apart in Oklahoma are not aware of their comrades who shot down the TWA plane into the ocean off the New York harbor. This group is neither the FBI or the US Military, but is nonetheless as deadly and impervious. Just as the black helicopters that plague contactees and UFOlogists are not under military control, many weapons are in the hands of terrorists of many persuasions. The plane was exploded in an instant with a high powered ballistic, so fast and soundless that none on the plane were aware of its approach. When and if the black box from the plane is recovered, it will give no clues, as the pilots were clueless until the explosion, which came from *outside* the plane and outside of their view.

Unlike the Unibomber, who lasted for decades though known to the FBI, this group will come to swift justice. The justice meted out in non-public trials will be swift and brutal. The secret government, known as MJ12, can be brutal as many contactees know. This brutality is no longer aimed toward those who are enthusiastic about the alien presence, as in fact this mistreatment of contactees has come to a complete stop. Per our agreement with MJ12 they have access to space ship travel and the cloaking from view that goes with this. They also have access to our unlimited ability to probe men's minds, should they ask for our assistance in this matter. The mechanism used by MJ12, the military intelligence units, have not lost their skill or nerve, and it is *this* the perpetrators of the TWA explosion had to face and could not escape. They received not merely death, but a tortured death, and this was known to their cohorts, who will had to *watch*, so as to suppress this type of activity in the future.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Swissair 111

Note: written Sep 15, 1998.

The long silence after Swissair 111 exploded, in what had to be a bomb, struck the public as more curious than the fact of a bombing itself. Swissair has a well deserved reputation as one of the safest air lines. How then would a bomb be planted, and why the odd profile, where the plane was in trouble for several minutes before exploding? Airport security, which includes inspecting the maintenance crews, is geared toward the average nut case trying to carry a suspicious package. Scanning devices, watching for body language or suspicious behavior of the passengers or crew, cover all but a small percentage of means and ways. Just as few homes can be guarded against the professional, airlines cannot guard against professionals, and it was a professional job.

Closely guarded individuals are vulnerable when traveling, and often use public transportation to lessen their risk. Planes can be shot out of the air, so placing oneself on a crowded plane with children, innocent children, often acts as a type of human bodyguard. This ploy works when one is trying to avoid being hit by those of good conscience, but does *not* work when the assassins are hardened and cold. Several individuals on this plane, unknown to the public but carrying secrets they had been threatening to reveal, were targeted. Speculation runs high, as the plane carried UN personnel, wealthy Arabs, and government agents. *None* of these were the targets, but a little known group of financiers, who were threatening to reveal information that would shake confidence in the financial giants of the world. In failing markets, to utter these truths, when one is in a position to know these truths, is equivalent to signing a death warrant.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Year 2000

Dated: March 15, 1999

Year 2000 is like the Wizard of Oz behind the curtain. A lot of noise, a lot of banging around and innuendo, with no punch behind it. Mankind has been told that changes will occur on the millennium, totally disrupting their lives. Trains won't run, the refrigerator will turn off, food will melt, planes falling from the sky, bank teller machines refusing to recognize cards. None of this is true. The average person is unaware of computer programs and how they are structured. If you were to talk about building chairs and tables and you described how the fourth leg was going to dissolve from under every table at the Year 2000, people would laugh. But if you describe a situation where computer programs are going to malfunction, they take it seriously, especially if they hear this from a number of sources and this is not disputed.

Bureaucracies are infamous for being like a lumbering elephant, sluggish and unable to maneuver when changes come their way. They establish themselves with a set of circumstances, they write procedures that deal with these circumstances, and when change comes they make these procedures more complicated and cumbersome. All this works well when the sun rises and sets and crops are harvested and babies are born and old folks die, and life goes on much the same. The least concern of any bureaucracy is totally renovating itself - they resist change. Budgets are always slim, and the first thing that gets cut is any large computer system revamping as this is expensive which would mean that salary increases can't be made, one's brother-in-law can't be hired, and that benefits may need to be trimmed. This creates all manner of uproar so is put off. Now it can no longer be put off. If one does not think this is how bureaucrats think, they should just become a fly on the wall in the coffee rooms. Indeed, they know full well that by creating a crisis they will get an infusion of money that otherwise would have been taken from their salaries and benefits and additional jobs such as aids and secretaries, all the perks that they enjoy, would be cut. This is to some degree deliberately planned to create a crisis, because new moneys are made available then. View this with some cynicism, as it is justified in this situation.

Dated: December 15, 1999

Going into 1999, there were two opposing forces trying to influence Y2K. One group wished to use the possible outages and panic as an excuse to impose martial law. This same group has used, in the past, such mechanisms as the outrage over the Oklahoma City bombing and the crash of TWA800 to cry "terrorist" and attempt to set this process in motion. They failed, as terrorists were *not* the perpetrators, and those in the know within the government allowed to truth to peek through to the public so that martial law could not be forced upon an ignorant public. This opposing force, which wishes the populace to be empowered to help themselves as the pole shift approaches, not shackled by martial law tactics, has the upper hand as we approach the millennium eve. The battles that have occurred during 1999 were not visible to the masses, but were intense and grueling. There were stories of US military forces practicing riot control, stocking up, and lining up local militias to assist. *None* of these scenarios will occur, though local free lance forces may attempt to impose martial law in their locale by sabotaging utilities or staging riots and pointing the finger at imaginary terrorists.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Survivor

Note: written Sep 15, 2001

The Survivor show is a brainchild of the major TV networks, in response to a request floated out to them from the establishment to mentally prepare the populace for drastic changes that would challenge their mind-set and ability to survive. How could such a request be made, to major media networks, and not be discussed broadly in the news? The manner in which the establishment influences the media - which includes TV, radio, movies, magazines, and newspaper articles - is not bold-faced and with accreditation. It is subtle, passed from a high level government official to a high level executive, both of whom could be expected to keep their mouths tightly zipped. Thus requested, the executive has a brain-storming session, and leans in the direction of the request during the ideas that are laid forth. The staff then thinks this *their* idea, and promotes it all the more heavily because of this. *Their* idea should be a success!

The basis of the Survivor show, as well as movies showing various Earth-threatening situations such as volcanoes or meteors or asteroid, is to numb the populace to such scenarios. Think of the horrors the populace encounters regularly - tornadoes, hurricanes, floods, cancer, child kidnappings, automobile wrecks that leave the survivors maimed. When such horrors are discussed over coffee break or at the bar, they are treated as something that cannot be avoided, cannot be planned for, but just must be *borne*. By displaying such situations as Earth threatening disasters or bare-bones survival situations where a member of the group must be *ejected* so the rest can survive, the populace is being asked to consider such dire situations, and have the likelihood be accepted, and to become numb.

Take a look at old TV series, old movies, and magazine articles that appears some 20-30 years ago. Do you see such scenarios? What changed? The reality of the inbound 12th Planet, the likely pole shift, and the fact that the elite have realized the cannot *escape* Earth, but must live here with the masses, through this and afterwards!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Self Sufficient

Note: written Apr 15, 1999.

The Year 2000 crisis is also a paper dragon, one of many being used by the establishment to distract the populace from the real danger. Many such distractions, such as the Presidential impeachment, are simply to draw people away from the real concerns. Some disasters during the Year 2000 crisis will prove to be almost entirely man-made and could have been prevented. They have been seeded. Not enough to cause terrible disasters, but enough to put some weight behind the message so that people will start to take these kind of warnings seriously. The message is to rely on the self. What if the grid were to be down? What if the stores were to be empty? Start to think. They are trying to get the populace used to these kind of thoughts. Some of the difficulty with eating beef, some of the scares like mad cow disease and e-coli, are designed to force people to turn away from a high meat diet and return to a vegetable based diet, which is of course more efficient. Why feed the cow when you can feed yourself. You really don't need the protein that you're stuffing into your mouths. Look at the Orient, where they make do with very little, a tad of fish in the rice.

The populace is being manipulated in many ways to become more self reliant. The faster they move in that direction, the more honest the government will be with them. Those of good heart in the government cannot tell the populace the bad news, as the arguments about what to do with panic are too shrill. But if the populace is preparing, if they are gardening and are prepared to take the bad news, those in the government who want to warn people will bravely step forth and begin to give it give these warnings to the populace. There are those in the government that agonize over the games that are being played, who cannot sleep at night and find it hard to live with themselves. But unless the populace is prepared to help itself, unless an alternative to panic exists, the games will go on. The basis for a lack of panic is the sense that there is an alternative, that the populace is preparing to be self sufficient.

There will be *no* security blanket that the populace can rely upon, so self reliance must be the rule. The panic that will settle into governments as the time approaches, when each individual will be dealing with their own personal panic and anxieties, is completely unpredictable. It may run in all manner of directions. The movies that have been put out of late, where asteroids are falling and a calm prevails, and the government is like a rock of logic and quietly empties towns or flies people up to blow up asteroids, is so far from the truth as to be ludicrous. You will have your military running down the halls and bumping into each other; leaving their posts, turning guns on themselves and others. It is totally unpredictable. What will a frightened animal do when cornered? Well, your entire government and bureaucracies will turn into that in the last few months. So the populace should not look to them, but rather look to themselves.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: High Tech

Note: written Jan 15, 2001

Survivors will find that they have a mix of experiences. This will range from people being plunged into what is essentially a Third World existence - straw and mud, eating what you can catch and kill, and hoping to cook it well enough not to get ill - to being very high tech in communities that are established with enough money and expertise and skill to have banks of batteries, radios and antennas, windmills and generators driven by gasoline or something that can be burned, and food stocks. So there will be a wide range of survival communities shortly after the shift. However, this will change over time. Those communities that find themselves scratching in the dirt and living a most primitive life may find, if they are spiritually of the right nature, being Service-to-Other, that they encounter people who are odd looking - seem to be bald and not wish to linger and have a conversation, but drop things off. What's this? It appears to be a battery. What's that? It appears to be a sack of food or seed. One thing leads to the next, and after awhile these mute, bald neighbors will be interacting regularly and these human survivors will find they are living a very high tech existence with remarkable neighbors. They will accept this because desperation fosters acceptance of solutions.

The high tech communities of humans, who in many cases will be enclaves of the rich, who have used their wealth and power to carve out an area whose perimeter they can protect with the military which will become mercenaries to the rich in such situations, will find they do *not* get this type of assistance. What happens in these communities, then, when the stores run out, when there's no more fuel to run the generator, when there's no more bags of food and canned goods to feed the community? Arguments break out. The mercenaries are hardly going to take orders from the idle rich when they have no power or authority and can't supply them with money or goods or anything of value. These pampered rich people will be slaughtered, and sometimes in unpleasant ways, by their angry mercenaries, who in many cases have thug tendencies and enjoy cruel games. So now we have gangs, chewing down everything they can get their hands on and then going on the loose after there is nothing more to eat. These types of people are not prone to plan and work with each other, so growing crops and gardens and the like is the least of their thoughts, but looting is. But when they go on the loose, they will in fact be turned away from enclaves of good hearted people, in the many ways we are able to deflect knowledge and attention. We can be in the room with you, and you don't see us. Likewise, a gang of thugs can pass by a good-hearted survival community and not see it, because we have prevented them from seeing it. So these gangs of thugs will die out, and the enclaves of the wealthy will become true hell-holes, something they don't anticipate.

Survival communities of good-hearted folk will become high tech, due to interactions with aliens who have a technology many thousands of times superior to the technology that your human cultures now enjoy. But it will not be the technology of Homo Sapiens today. It will be better than that.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Characteristics

Note: written Jan 15, 2001

During the Transformation, groups of humans will not be separated entirely by orientation at first. This is due to the mix of orientations in human society today, done deliberately to facilitate 3rd Density choices among humans who must decide their orientation - Service-to-Self or Service-to-Others. Often, a highly Service-to-Self entity is placed to reincarnate into the arms of highly Service-to-Other parents, so that both can become familiar with their future situation, where clear polarizing of the orientations will occur. In 4th Density spiritual existence, where the orientations are separated, there is no mix except during those occasions where an engagement is agreed upon, and then those in the Service-to-Other meet highly Service-to-Self oriented entities, and vice versa. Thus, it is often deemed an education, a preparation, to mix these entities together in family or small communities, during 3rd Density life just prior to a Transformation.

Thus, during the cataclysms, many highly Service-to-Other families or small communities may find they have a highly Service-to-Self child among them, or someone of this orientation who is physically dependent upon them in some way. Do they cast these young children or dependents aside, in order to become a fully Service-to-Other group? This is in conflict with the nature of those in the Service-to-Other, especially as there can be no certainty that the child or dependent person has truly decided on a Service-to-Self path. What if they are undecided, dithering, and abandonment would push them in the wrong direction? The Service-to-Other human wants to establish a tone of hope and caring, for all in the group. Should these individuals be punished, during the Aftertime, living in desperate circumstances without help from high tech hybrid communities, only because they are caring for some who are *not* fully Service-to-Other?

There are rules visitors and hybrid communities are under, set by the Council of Worlds to ensure that the Transformation proceeds apace and is not delayed unnecessarily. The line where visitors or a community of hybrids can assist their human neighbors, or not, is determined by who controls the community of humans. We will give examples.

- If the community is led of a consensus of the adults, the majority of whom are Service-to-Other, assistance can be given. This community might include some highly self-focused adults, perhaps with young children whom those in the Service-to-Other orientation feel responsible for, and thus tolerate the adults parents for the sake of the children. However, these self-focused adults do not *rule*, or even influence, the course of affairs in the community.
- If the community is so mixed as to have as its leadership undecided adults, who are as prone to listen to self-focused arguments as arguments with a strong Service-to-Other motive, they cannot be given assistance. This line is drawn as these communities would then gain strength, which would surely be misused by those in the Service-to-Self in the group, who would take any high tech assistance to further their power over others. Worse yet, this high tech advantage would be used to conquer other groups of humans.

After the Transformation, those in the Service-to-Self *do* have high tech advantage, but they are strictly quarantined from those in the Service-to-Others. This is controlled by the Council of Worlds, and prevents those in the Service-to-Self from conquering those they would make as their slaves. But during the Transformation process, where mixing can occur and frequently does occur, such a strict separation is not possible. Thus, where leadership is *not* under a Service-to-Other motive, these communities cannot have a technological advantage outside of that currently achieved in human society.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Government

Note: written during the October 19, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

The Aftertime will find most of mankind in a dearth of government directives. Even small towns, governed by mayors well known on the city streets to all, and traveling bands governed by chieftains, will feel the lack. Insanity, depression, loss of life and confusion will remove the firm hand so familiar from governing. Families will look to their elders, the family man, the religious leader, and find them all staring, shaking their heads, and unable to speak. In these situations, leadership arises from the needy, natural leaders emerging. Often they are children, to whom *most* of life is startling and strange, the unfamiliar presented almost daily. To the child, this is more an adventure, an opportunity to act without constant parental admonitions. They will make suggestions, and be allowed to proceed, and often lead their dazed and depressed parents and elders about like rag dolls.

Beyond the children, who will be inventive and energetic in the main, women will assume command by doing daily chores. It is often said that men, who have single tasks in society, suffer when retiring, but women, who had the many tasks keeping the household going, are without retirement. Thus, women *see* what to do with their time, and proceed, and being useful live longer and in greater health. In like manner, after the shift, women will wash and clean, gather and cook a meal, and thus be looked upon as someone who can direct activities. When the depression clears, and survivors begin looking about them, determining if they should seek out a government rep or make a report, perhaps seek help from their government, a different conclusion will arise. Each initiating, others observing and offering to help, and sharing, has taken place. This is the Service-to-Other society of your future, and once established by survivor groups, should *not* be supplanted by ego driven directive by the power hungry. Tell them to sit back down and fall silent, as you did *so* much better before they found their tongue.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Next 3 1/2 Years

Note: written Sep 15, 1999.

As we have predicted in 1995, there will be increasing crop shortages to the point where commercial crops will fail for the next 3 years running. Not in 1999 but during the 3 years following, going into the coming pole shift [[Note: see 2003 Date explanation](#)]. This is already occurring around the world, where it is noted that this or that crop has failed. This does not get the news coverage it should, on what this means for starvation and food shortages, which are rarely mentioned. Everyone should anticipate that the price of food is going to skyrocket, shortages will occur, and thus they should prepare to grow their own - indoor gardening, fish tanks, eating insects - whatever means they can achieve and plan for the long haul. Learn how to feed yourself.

Increased weather problems will occur. Massive tornadoes such as recently tore through Oklahoma will not go away, but will be on the increase and will occur in places that do not experience such tornadoes. Hurricanes will be no more fierce than they are today, but will occur in places not used to hurricanes force winds. Not just Japan and the East Coast of the US and Bangladesh, but other places, perhaps the west coast of Africa, places that do not expect hurricanes blasting inland.

Likewise earthquakes will up-tick. During the last few years they have become more frequent, but they became so tiny during the lull when the deep plates were locking down, so the increase in frequency was not noticed. Now the increase in frequency will be noted, as the ricochet effect is going to mean that when there is a major earthquake, there will be a hiccupping effect around the world for some time, and these are going to increase in Richter scale in any case. Therefore structures that have not been quakeproofed, in cities that do not expect to experience quakes, are going to drop and shatter. What happened in Turkey is going to become so common that the populace will barely notice, just as today they have almost become immune to stories about bad weather. It's almost become the norm.

What will all this mean? We have predicted that people will begin to migrate. If things are untenable where they are, they will roam, or try to, and there will be increased blocking at the borders. Likewise, job instability will occur. People will move to the barter system and depend less on the government for handouts, which is all to the good. Sickness will slightly increase from where it is today. There is a lot of illness now because people who are already unstable are unable to take the turmoil caused by the increased emanations from the Earth. Some of them have simply sensed what is coming and have decided to die. This is true of animals as well as humans. Sickness will increase, but not to the point where it is going to get exponentially worse.

There will be some bank failures. This is going to be greatly shored up on an artificial basis. Money, after all, can be printed, and the governments of the world are hysterically afraid of panic in the populace, and will do anything they can to keep confidence up and the paper money worth something, all the way to the end if they can. But nevertheless, this should not be distracting or blinding the populace. Look at what is actually happening - the food, the weather, the safety, the honesty in the messages that are being put forth. The populace should start exploring the site that our emissary, Nancy, and so very many of her friends have put together to help every man help themselves. This does not require money, this simply requires a desire to get serious. And we recommend that everyone do this, rich or poor.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: During 2000

Dated January 12, 2000, as relayed on the Sightings broadcast

Out predictions for the forthcoming year do not differ greatly from what we have stated in the past. This is the year when serious crop failures will start. As we stated in 1995, the weather confuses commercial crops, not just because of severe and intractable drought but because of the drought and deluge swings. Deluges can be devastating, as the recent reports coming out of a drowning Central America and their lost crops relay. Seeds are washed out of the ground, or rotted in the ground. Likewise, as we stated in 1995, very warm winter weather can confuse crops. They begin their growth cycle before they should and thus are frozen out when winter returns. And likewise there will increasing be very cold summers. This is a new angle - very cold summers. This has been relayed in the past, in ancient reports of what the Chinese called a world cycle, meaning the approach of another pole shift, where snow fell in summer. This type of weather change, which will shock the weathermen who are trying to explain events in terms of Global Warming, will begin.

We have predicted there will in essence be a complete crop failure for the 3 years going into the Spring of 2003 [Note: see [2003 Date explanation](#)]. This means the years of 2000, 2001, and 2002 will find such devastation to commercial crops that the stores set aside by the government for such disasters will be depleted greatly. These stores are intended to help those who have been ravaged by hurricanes or to rescue some country devastated by drought or locust swarms. Those types of rescues overseas are not being done anymore by the US, the doors quietly shut, so that it seems to the populace in the US that they are fine. They are not fine. Our advice continues to be to have family gardens and to rely on oneself. What other types of changes might be experienced this coming year?

We mentioned a year ago that tornadoes would be experienced in areas that do not experience such tornadoes, and more devastating tornadoes would be experienced. This likewise unfolded this past year, and this trend will increase to the point where people will be just numbed by the size and fury of the tornadoes that will not only go through tornado alley in the US but also in other places in the world which simply don't think in terms of needing to protect themselves from such swirling, forceful winds. This will continue to be couched in terms of Global Warming, but increasingly this explanation will be questioned. Why has there been such a rapid upswing? How can one account for a chemical change in the upper atmosphere that would do such a thing? Why is devastating cold sweeping down on places such as India if Global Warming is the explanation? Where is this coming from? Of course it is coming from volcanic upheaval under oceans that are causing the El Nino effect to continue, even though it is being downplayed, to the point where the air over the oceans is being dragged about and warmed and cooled.

We also predict, as we did last year, that there will be high tides. Not tsunamis, following earthquakes, but unusual high tides. We also predict that there will begin to be reports of whirlpools in the oceans that will startle those who have never seen such a thing in the oceans. Likewise, as we have predicted in the past, there will be increasing booms and flashes, which are caused by underwater earthquakes that cause heaving in the oceans such that the air over the dropping water claps. This can happen over land, also. We predict that this will increase to the point where this is discussed in the coffee rooms and bars of many cities, even though it doesn't get media coverage.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: During 2001

Note: written Feb 15, 2001

An overall phrase to describe 2001 will be that things are getting shaky. Earthquakes increasing in frequency and intensity, and storm damage continues so that insurance companies will begin to falter and fail if not bolstered by government intervention. The weather is becoming more erratic so that any attempt to pretend that crop shortages are not occurring, worldwide, is no longer possible. Food prices will rise or there will be shortages in the stores, unless governments step in with price freezes and forced disbursal of goods to the populace. Starvation, already occurring in many countries, will increase, but the starving will have less of a voice as time goes on, and be increasingly ignored.

Economic impacts are beginning to bump into each other, one causing the other, so that the economic result is beyond a recession and threatening to become a worldwide depression. The economic drain from disasters affects individuals and their ability to work, villages and cities and their ability to provide services, and corporations that are dependent upon customers. Disasters can result in increased opportunity, but only if a source of aid is available, and when aid is withdrawn, or not provided, disasters become an economic drain. Aid between countries is being cut off, with little fanfare in the donor countries so the populace will not become alarmed. Businesses dependent upon their investments in Third World countries will then fail, once again creating a shaky economic environment.

When the response of a given government is less than what the populace has come to expect, there will be protests or riots, depending upon the culture. Strong arm tactics will increase, jailing the protesters and creating curfews or travel restrictions. Since a common tactic to distract a restless populace is an outside threat, governments of many countries will saber-rattle, pointing the finger elsewhere and making threats and demands. This will not lead to war, as none of these countries would gain by war, in that the whole world is affected by the economic and crop disasters. There is no prize. So the demands made, one country upon another, to correct what is seen as a cause elsewhere, will be loud, but not followed by actions other than those of a paper dragon variety - all noise, but no substance.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: During 2002

Note: written Oct 15, 2001

The calendar years leading into the pole shift year will see the culmination of many trends, and a few new trends. Erratic weather causing droughts and deluges and temperature swings affect commercial crops and food relied upon by hunter-gathering groups alike, so distress from weather created disasters and food shortages will increase, as will the resulting anger of governed populaces against their ineffectual governments and migrations of peoples attempting to find a better place. These have been existing trends, not new. Governments react to problems placed before them that they cannot solve by pointing the finger outside their borders, as a threatened country supports its leadership and fears to undermine it during such times. Using outside threats, so that many countries point fingers at each other, can be expected to increase during 2002. This likewise is not a new trend going into the pole shift. Increasing quakes and volcanic eruptions, as well as high tides and ocean whirlpools, will get little media attention so as not to alarm an already uneasy populace, but will nevertheless occur. These and heating of the Earth from the core, causing melting polar ice and glaciers, is not new but an existing trend.

We have predicted that in the year prior to the shift that satellites will fail, consistently. Earthquake and volcano activity will steadily increase, on a somewhat linear scale. Earthquakes and volcanoes are reacting to the heating up and activity in the core, which has a great deal of drag in that there is a large amount of matter to heat up and increasing motion in this is not that easy, the core being heavy matter and inclined to hug itself closely. Thus, the increasing approach of the 12th Planet will be *less* noticeable on Earth than would be expected, when looking at the rapidly diminishing distance. However, should one run statistics on the changes, one would see other than lineal changes overall. It is simply that the core must *increase* substantially in its temperature or motion for a small increase evident on the crust. This is not lineal, and the crust is pushed outward when increased heat and swirling about occur, so is less subject to rubbing one plate against another and there are more places where magma can ooze out in the deep ocean rifts.

Thus, there will be increases, as there will be increasing crop shortages, but the *most noticeable* effect to mankind will be the sociological changes, during 2002. The establishment will become guarded, start to falter in their explanation for the changes, and start to enclose themselves into enclaves safe from the populace. New leadership, from the masses so to speak, will arise, filling the void. These will be noticed, and much the talk, while the weird weather and increasing quakes will be scarcely noticed. So these trends are what will be *new*, in 2002, as a trend leading into the pole shift.

- increasing polarization by orientation into either Service-to-Other or Service-to-Self groups, to the point of being distinct and noticeable.
- safe haven offerings by Service-to-Self groups intent on garnering slaves and expertise from those desperate from recent disasters or unemployment.
- steps to actually prepare for the coming troubled times by individuals who have formerly only mulled over the earth changes and government responses.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: During 2003

Note: written during the Jan 7, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

All trends leading up to 2003 will of course continue, not only unabated but exacerbated. This includes weird and wild weather out of season and extreme, increasing quakes in both frequency and Richter, and increasing illness both from known and familiar sources and microbes migrating to new locates. Saber ratting among governments wanting their populace to quiet their demands *within* the country will continue, and this includes both the US approach to IRAQ and the N. Korean approach to the US. The populace that fears war or attack tends to back the leaders, quiet their demands, and thus is more passive and malleable by the governing establishment. Starvation will continue to quietly increase, not mentioned in the media except by accident in those countries that are normally expected to *react* and rescue. Islands will go under the waves, the drown populace silenced and the media told to do likewise. Tides will be inordinately unpredictable, high, flowing *into* city streets unlike ever before, but will be called a storm surge to place it into an ordinary concept, even if no storm exists. So what will be *new*, during this time, the few months in 2003 [[Note: see 2003 Date explanation](#)] going into the shift? We have mentioned that increasingly personal preparations will be made, not so much new as taking expression where almost no one knows of someone *not* personally preparing to escape into the hills, to be a survivalist, to be more self sufficient. These individuals, normally looked upon as a bit kooky, will not receive the ridicule they have in the past, simply because the times have become *so* uncertain, that such action is now seen as almost insightful, bold, and wise.

Where we have predicted increasing quakes, imploding cities, this will reach the point during the months leading into the shift, in 2003, of leveling cities, demolishing them, due not only to quakes but the after effects such as fire and looting. Look to the WTC disaster, where the burning material polluted and poisoned the surrounding area, such that now many humans are sickened if they were not protected with masks during this time. Devastated cities, shaky and unsafe, about to collapse under an aftershock, or another adjustment in the ground in the case of imploding cities in areas under a stretch, will be deemed unsafe so the residents *cannot* return to their lives there. Now what? Where will they go? It will be in many cases winter, cold, or certainly not the balmy summer that one would expect a tent city to be erected in. Sudden barracks? Transport to other cities? Refugee problems in Bosnia and other war torn areas in the past requires *time* to erect refugee camps to house the desperate. Take a *city*, and move it outside its boundaries, and you have a governmental nightmare. This is likely to result in media blackouts, as quickly as possible after the disaster. Military commandeering of suburban housing such that all house several families, sharing the supplies and food, at gunpoint. Martial Law to be enacted at least in local areas, if need be.

At the same time, increasing information flow about the inbound planet, the hypothesis of a coming pole shift, will be occurring. As surprising as it seems, those in government, in *all* governments, are *not* altogether evil and thinking only of themselves as the Bush Administration would give evidence of. These are a few usurpers at the top, *not* the embodiment of the government in totality. In the media too, there will be those who simply use the slightest crack to *announce* bad news, and theories, and safety steps, waving their hands in the air and professing momentary insanity and emotional moments to explain their actions. Once *out*, such broadcasts cannot be taken back, and pile on each other, creating an information repository circulating among the populace that creates the impression of *something* being withheld by the establishment. As with all press briefings, officials *not* addressing the issues are telling a story as much as if they *did* address the issues. Avoidance says something. *Why* is the issue being avoided. *Why* is the official being evasive. *Why* are several officials, caught in different circumstances, being evasive on the same issue? This virtually screams that a cover-up is being foisted on the public.

And then the riots start. Riots will be suppressed in the name of terrorism, controlling looting and recovering victims after a natural disaster, and keeping the peace. Where the establishment is being pressed for answers, they will have no comment because they are *busy*, trying to effect rescue and safety and the like. Thus, expect any government *not* being forthcoming to its populace to be increasingly unavailable, no comment. When rotation stoppage comes, there will be

military assigned to keep mass civilians quiet, such as in tent cities surrounding collapse cities. When the military discovers that something *they* had not been informed of is in process, then they do not stand their posts. Thus vacated, true migration by the populace *and* the military occurs, all running in any and every direction. If no one knows what is safe, they run *from* where they are, *to* anything else. Thus bridges will become clogged by cars moving in *both* directions, both in and out of cities, for instance, and abandoned by those in panic who can no longer sit in stalled cars. This situation is described by us in detail, in the [Countdown Signs](#), in the [Most Terrible Day](#), and other ZetaTalk pages already provided.

But imagine that this situation *can* occur before the week of rotation stoppage if the situation in a local warrants. Thus, signs to watch for, that *your* locale, *your* country or city, *your* government, is about to go into these final hour stances, are important, as *you* may find yourself locked into panic tides *early*, depending upon where you live and work. If your government is increasingly unwilling to speak to the media, about significant catastrophes happening *within* the country, this is a warning sign. If your government has assigned military to dislocated citizens, to prevent looting and keep the peace, and the military in these areas is looking distressed, uneasy, this is a warning sign. Thus, we repeat our advise that those wanting to survive, who have established the locations and life style they think fits this outcome, should *not* tarry, holding onto comfortable lifestyles or endless denial. What have you got to lost by relocating early? Only money and status. What have you got to lose by delaying? Your life, your health, and that of your loved ones who are depending upon *you* to make the proper decision.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Safe Havens

Note: written Oct 15, 2001

Where we have mentioned that increasing polarization will occur, between those in the Service-to-Other and Service-to-Self orientation, this will become noticeable and even publicly announced during 2002. The population of the Earth, to the extent that it could travel and move about or establish economic interests in a country of choice, has been polarizing for some decades, such that the Scandinavian countries have become supportive social democracies and the entire continent of Africa has been enslaved or brutalized for economic reasons. On a local level, communities living almost within shouting distance of each other have likewise polarized, families choosing to move or maintain friendships based on their orientation. Thus, within a city, one suburb may be strongly Service-to-Other in their support of community needs while another is filled with self focused individuals ignoring each other and intent on personal agendas. So how does a community *announce* that it is of a certain orientation, if this is to occur?

Sensing that troubled times are soon at hand, many strongly in the Service-to-Self will attempt to line up a soft life for themselves, where they can be in control of others and dictate the daily events. This takes the form of attempts at leadership, and offering a safe haven to desperate people unable to do anything but grab a life-line. These safe havens, of course, will be anything but that, and are in essence slavery and abuse. Such offers, to the public at large or to selected groups recently made desperate by disasters in their communities, take the form of offers of assisted relocation, guaranteed work, loans with easy payment terms, and joining a community of supportive individuals. A quick determination of the sincerity of such offers can be done by gauging the longevity of the organization. How long have they been in business? If new, why have they not formed *earlier* when human suffering is not new? Organizations offering self-help, where those in need are empowered with no strings attached, are relatively safe. Organizations which would put the individual or family in a potentially stranded situation are highly suspect.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Individual Preparations

Note: written Oct 15, 2001

On an individual basis, the subliminal mental and emotional preparations done by many who have sensed that something momentous is about to occur, will move into the overt. Individuals who have been watching the news, seeing the erratic weather and the increasing inability of scientists to explain the changes and the impotence of governments to address the obvious implications for their citizens, will decide to take action. In the main, these individuals are *not* contactees, though many are as they have given The Call due to their concerns. The steps that an individual takes will differ, depending upon the individual's spiritual orientation.

Those in the Service-to-Other have considered changes in light of family needs, such as the need for children to receive the best education, or the need for a particular family member to receive expert medical attention, or the need for employment to support the family at a comfortable level, or the need for able-bodied members of the family to be close to those needing physical assistance. Often these individuals have lined up an alternative site as a vacation home or second home, or made contacts during business trips so as to be able to move if the need arises. Those in urban areas are most likely to be struggling for alternative living, as well publicized riots in heavily populated areas have brought home the danger when times turn ugly. Those living along coastal areas subject to tearing tides or on fault lines subject to increasing quakes likewise increasingly consider their alternatives. The Service-to-Other guided individual or family will make their move not when the opportunity arises, but when the advantages to moving offset the advantages to staying. This varies, and can be no more a trigger than the loss or threat of loss of a job, or the end of a school year, or the failure of a family garden.

Those in the Service-to-Self are looking to either perpetuate their life style and control over others, or in some cases to take full advantage of the distress that many will be under to create an essential kingdom for themselves. Those attached to a spouse or co-worker or friend who is a giving individual in the Service-to-Others will try to tighten the noose, either by increasing demands or enticements. This will be accompanied by a requirement that the person being clung to *report* frequently on their whereabouts or intentions, so the clinging Service-to-Self individual can ensure no escape. Those attempting to setup a kingdom for themselves attempt to parlay any semblance of leadership they may have effected in their life into group formation, becoming a leader in a survival community espousing a safe haven for all comers. Here one need look no further than the individual's past history to discern their intent. What have they done for others in the *past*? These would-be kings will cast their nets far and wide, seeking the gullible who can be either enslaved by the arrangements offered to them or at the very least fleeced of all their goods and money.

Those in the majority, the undecided, will take many routes depending more upon their immediate vicinity and the influences in their life than upon any self-initiated urge. If living in comfortable circumstances, young and with money and opportunities for amusement, they may just remain in their setting until surprised by the week of rotation stoppage going into the shift. They will be joined by those in the Service-to-Self who were unable to make safe arrangements for themselves, and will party, hard, into the end. If living in supported circumstances such as government housing or government employment or institutional living, it is likely that whining demands will increase. The throng of undecideds, who have migrated to supported living due to their passive personalities or lack of strong personal drive, will encourage each other until any *but* a whine is drowned out. Those in the Service-to-Other serving in such circumstances will be exhausted and weary, and the lot will go down as time passes due to the death of these individuals, leaving the undecided to wander off looking for other caretakers. Thus, the steps toward preparation that the undecided make, in the main, are *not* preparation but merely reaction.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Personal Decisions

Note: written Mar 15, 2002

We have predicted that mankind in the main will go into the pole shift unaware. Most of the world has no access to the media, or the Internet, and relies on the senses of seers within their culture or their own intuition. As prophets have emerged over the years, warning of the coming earth changes, other cultures such as Africa have also been rich in their own folklore, though the West has been unaware of this. The indians of South American, the tribes of Borneo, the Australian Aborigines, all have their seers and prophets of old. You are aware of the Hopi warnings, the *Red Sky* story, but this is just a small part of the underground lore among the American Indian. Most hearing at this time, or even in the recent past, about the coming changes are *not* planning any action at all. As astonishing as this may seem, this is because of a predictable set of steps the thinking process goes through.

1. The first thought is that action should be taken. This requires health, resources, and teammates. Should the individuals have this, in youth, energy, the ability to travel, and others of like mind, they make plans. Should the individual *not* have this, in that they are in poor health, old and tired, or blocked from travel due to finances or responsibilities, they move to the next step.
2. The next thought is what to do in the event the warnings are true. For those trapped, by either inability to move or finances, the conclusion is either death or slow debility. Should the individual be strong enough to consider the warnings affecting their immediate locale, and concluding that life would be horrendous afterwards, they subconsciously decide to allow death to overtake them and their loved ones. This is no different than the decision that those beset with cancer or the final stages of a debilitating disease make - they go with the flow. Should the individual be weak, frightened at the thought, they move to the next step.
3. The next step is denial, and this takes many forms. Denial is usually loudly shouting down the offending message, or ignoring it. In any case, it is put aside. Once put aside, the individual moves to the next step.
4. Distraction is the final and lingering step that those in denial take. Work, play, overeating, overexercising, or getting drunk or dopey. Taking up religions, deciding that saving the local song-birds is the *most* important thing that one could be involved in, whatever can consume the consciousness.

If a quiet resignation to death is not taken, will a frantic running about after false promises occur? This is unlikely to happen, in spite of the plans of the Hazelwood crowd who hoped to reap millions if not billions from the public due to their panic. Those in step 1 who have funds will make their *own* plans, and if they have no funds, will be of no interest to the ilk of Hazelwood. Those in step 2, who have decided that nothing much can be done and they must resign themselves to the inevitable, will not send Hazelwood funds. Nor will they run into the arms of strangers. They will, if they have religion or poetry in their lives, rely on this heavily. Music and poetry may have a renaissance, an upsurge, as adoption of orphans and the underprivileged. Love may have a blooming going into the shift, as it ought, those with great love in their hearts responding to the realization that little else matters.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Best Case

Note: written Nov 15, 1999.

Best case predictions are usually based on a wish that mankind will rise to the challenge that the coming pole shift presents, putting aside petty preoccupation. The opposite usually occurs, as during times of increasing difficulties all but those individuals with a strong sense of service toward others look inward to their own needs when feeling anxious. Best case predictions are also based on the assumption that the means *exists* to rescue mankind, that governments or wealthy benefactors are holding back and could and *would* do more if the circumstances were extreme. Are not starving children and the spread of disease a calamity, today, and just as worthy of such gestures?

The much publicized rescue operations portrayed in the media after natural disasters are conducted as a reassurance as much as a rescue, to placate the working man and to meet agreements on mutual support between countries. Would the working man pay taxes and abide by laws if his life was treated with such disdain? When matters become so grim that rescue is no longer possible, the reaction will be less *publicity*, so that the failure of governments and private philanthropy is not exposed. As with individuals, during times of increasing difficulties governments and philanthropic organizations focus inward, concerned with their own survival. Thus, social services will be less accessible and responsive, the doors shut and the phones unanswered.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Worst Case

Note: written Nov 15, 1999.

In worst case predictions, there is the assumption that *all* care of others will cease, and all laws except the rule of the strong and ruthless will be ignored. The populace sees looting after natural disasters, and assumes that such behavior would go on endlessly if a disaster were large enough, long lasting and global. Looting is an immediate response to an *opportunity*, store doors left open and the shop keepers distracted. Where shops and homes have been left empty during the weeks preceding and following the pole shift, they will surely be looted, but grab-and-run is not the mode when goods are looked after and not abandoned. Bartering will become the mode, with life-styles becoming increasingly simple and plain as goods become scarce.

Predictions that martial law will be imposed, world wide or in this or that country, are likewise based on projecting a *single* response of the military to the ultimate extreme, without considering the balancing forces. How will such martial law be maintained when the troops cannot be fed, and the foot soldier is intensely worried about his family back at home? Military campaigns, and repression, are maintained only where the resources to feed and reward an army exist. When food stores and the promise of continuing job security become empty, the generals and politicians wanting to rule will find themselves abandoned, and without the means to chase and punish their wayward soldiers there will be little threat to prevent this trend. Once the rulers have been ignored, without punishment or repercussions, martial law is over. Knowing these facts, most counties will not attempt martial law, and where this is imposed such campaigns will be short lived.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Likely Reality

Note: written Nov 15, 1999.

Predictions on what will happen in human society as the cataclysms approach and become increasingly clear, even shrill, in their warnings vary from the best case to the worst, and neither are correct. Between the best and worst case predictions lie reality, where families will increasingly be forced to rely upon themselves and the community they live in. The responses to increased hardship and food shortages will depend upon the community, the quality of commitment to others that the community maintains. Increasing polarity toward Service-to-Other or Service-to-Self will intensify, such that some communities share and support each other more, while others close their doors to each other with brutal indifference.

Governments, barely able to address the needs of their populace today, will become increasingly irrelevant. This fact will slowly dawn upon the government workers who have always assumed their jobs secure and their place in society assured. As government workers become disillusioned, the quality of their service will drop, so that support from one's government becomes increasingly *unlikely*. To prepare, families and individual must look to themselves.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page to a Friend.](#)

ZetaTalk: Until the Last Days

written Mar 24, 2006

I really wonder what this world would be like if people knew what is about to happen. To me, it would become Mad Max, total chaos, anarchy quickly being the order of the day. With or without Martial Law, people would generally act like cornered animals - anything goes. Very few would prepare orderly.

We have stated that when the pole shift hits, the majority of the worlds population will *not* have been warned, and that even among those warned denial will be high. We have stated that among those hearing the warning and taking it seriously, the reaction may be to party to the end, rather than take steps for safety or prepare for a life after the shift. Given that the cover-up may crack, and certainly will crack when the presence of Planet X coming toward the Earth from the direction of the Sun is evident to all, how will this play out? This is unlikely to ever reach the point of *certainty* until the last weeks, when the Earth rolls its N Pole away into 3 days of darkness for the Northern Hemisphere. Planet X and its moon swirls and immense dust cloud will become increasingly obvious in the sky, but the establishment plans to claim this is an early solar maximum, plasma balls from the Sun and the like, thus the populace will be encouraged to discount these signs. Nevertheless, even with the cover-up firmly in place, there will be increasing talk of the many signs that the end times are upon mankind. Even in those countries isolated from mainstream media, the local version of the end times prophecies will be much discussed. Once *certainty* has been reached, panic or stunned denial or a final move to safety will certainly occur. But what of the months leading up to this point?

- Those of good heart, sensing change and taking the Earth changes seriously, and able to face the threat without retreating into denial, will make plans and act upon them as they are able. For most, due to their circumstances, this will result in a plan to dash to safety at the last minute. This is because most of humanity lives hand to mouth, living day to day, so that a move to a safer location is physically and financially impossible. Even those who could effect such a move may find themselves in a bind with other family members, or feeling a sense of responsibility to remain where they are, so their plan likewise is to react at the last minute. Whether moving to a safe location with a survival mindset early or at the last minute, these individuals will be found at their jobs up until the last days, regardless of how strong the signs become. The signs will strengthen their resolve, but not cause them to bolt or panic.
- Those given to selfish reactions, sensing the change and taking the Earth changes seriously, have been plotting how to take advantage of the circumstances. They have been hoarding, buying land in safe locations where they can act as kings or lords over those whom they anticipate will straggle in, desperate, in the last weeks. Prices will be sky high for any goods they have to offer, and enslavement the agreement for a meal and a bed. If working for the government, they are planning work camps and confiscation. As the signs increase and shortages develop, these individuals begin to savage each other, fearing takeover, so that by the time the last weeks arrive, their noisy warfare has revealed their intent. If not able to compete in this manner, selfish individuals will either try to attach themselves like lampreys to the good hearted or simply plan to party hard until the end, living for the moment. In either case, they will be predictably in place, scheming or partying, until the last days.
- Those in hard denial will get more hardened, attacking the messengers, refusing to contemplate the news, getting more red faced and angry as the facts press in. This group will likewise be in place, going through their daily routine, unlikely to change even when the last weeks show the pole shift to be inevitable. Even when the sun refuses to rise past mid-morning, they will go through their routines, as the routine comforts. Given that the majority of mankind will be in this category, government operations will in the main continue apace, up to and including the hour of the shift. Those of good heart who have prepared will leave in the last weeks to take their loved ones to safety. Those self serving will likewise devote themselves to their schemes or good times. So the

ranks will be diminished, but government offices will still be trying to function, staffed by those in denial or those with a mission to either help or take advantage of others. Government services will, thus, likely be available until the last weeks, deteriorating rapidly into the shift.

Opportunistic looting will of course occur as it does today. Looting occurs after fires or quakes or when rioting overwhelms the police system. Camps to take in refugees from quake ravaged cities or drought or flood ravaged regions will be on the increase, with food shortages affecting these camps and riots breaking out. These will be handled in the same manner as today, with riot suppression and allowing those outside the camps to simply die of hunger and exposure. This goes on today, in Afghanistan, in the Sudan, in Korea, and among the homeless in American cities. The wealthy will increase their defenses, hiring patrols and building fences. Cities will become more dangerous, those with criminal tendencies seizing opportunities. Reaction to any gangs that form, intent on preying on others, will include not only the police and military assigned to keep order, but militias determined to defend their communities. This will occur in any case after the shift, so is a prelude to life after the shift.

When the last weeks arrive and the monster is writhing in the skies and the N Pole of Earth tips away into 3 days of darkness, the Earth changes will increase dramatically. Renting quakes, collapsing cities, monstrous tidal waves, and disruption of services - power, gas, water, and phone. Bridges will be down, roadways torn, the atmosphere so volatile that planes cannot be safely lofted. The drama then switches to the local arena, which depending upon the polarization that occurred may be good hearted or self serving or full of panic stricken people who neither planned nor plotted ahead of time. Those in hard denial will continue to plod through their life as though nothing were happening, walking like automatons amid the din and the melee. Insanity will take a sharp up-tick, with many losing touch with reality, sitting in stunned silence or preaching their version of reality. The last weeks will in essence be an exacerbation of the behavior each has assumed months before hand, those preparing taking their final steps, those taking advantage seeking to reap riches and control from others, those uncertain before in panic, and those in hard denial shrill and insulated.

We have predicted that mankind in the main will go into the pole shift unaware. Most of the world has no access to the media, or the Internet, and relies on the senses of seers within their culture or their own intuition. Most hearing about the coming changes are not planning any action at all. The first thought is that action should be taken. The next step is denial. Distraction is the final and lingering step that those in denial take. Work, play, overeating, overexercising, or getting drunk or dopey.

**ZetaTalk: Personal Decisions,
written Mar 15, 2002**

If living in comfortable circumstances, young and with money and opportunities for amusement, they may just remain in their setting until surprised by the week of

As the pole shift approaches and the earth changes heralding the shift can no longer be ignored, the peoples of the world will find themselves at varying levels of preparation for the coming horror. In most cases, the populace will find themselves barely able to get past a stunned awareness that life as they have known it will not continue. Where an individual has taken the warnings seriously during the months and weeks leading up to the shift, there will be a grim enactment of a plan.

**ZetaTalk: Level of Preparation,
written Aug 15, 2000**

What will happen in human society as the cataclysms approach and become increasingly clear, even shrill, in their warnings? Families will increasingly be forced to rely upon themselves and the

In spite of denial and suppression of talk about the approaching cataclysms, when the earth slows and then stops in its rotation the truth will be known. There will be in general two responses in those previously unaware or in denial - flight and paralysis. If they have been informed, but scoffed, they may know what to do and where to go, and attempt to do so in great haste. If they have not been informed they will attempt to flee anyway, going in all directions.

**ZetaTalk: Last Minute Panic,
written Aug 15, 1995**

Our prediction that quakes would increase in both Richter and frequency, in a linear manner, has been proven true. It is at the moment of passage that the Earth most reacts, and prior to this, it is twitching, so to speak. Until the planet hoves into view, is approaching so

rotation stoppage going into the shift. They will party, hard, into the end. Whining demands will increase. The steps toward preparation, in the main, are not preparation but merely reaction.

ZetaTalk: Individual Preparations,
written Oct 15, 2001

community they live in. Increasingly polarity will intensify, such that some communities share and support each other more, while others close their doors to each other with brutal indifference.

ZetaTalk: Likely Reality,
written Nov 15, 1999

rapidly that the earth is slowing by minutes and then hours a day, and then stops in rotation, there will not be any more than linear increases.

ZetaTalk: Certainty,
written Dec 7, 2002



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Rescue Expectations

Note: written Feb 15, 2001

As the cataclysms draw near, those who have taken the ZetaTalk message about the coming pole shift seriously will make their plans. For many, when these plans fall short of their expectations for a standard of living, or comfort, or security - the gap is filled in with their rescue expectations. Perhaps they live in an urban setting where they have never had to scrape for food or bother to think about anything more than going shopping. Perhaps they have a high tech standard of living and can't imagine being without what technology provides in communication and entertainment and labor saving devices. Perhaps they are indolent and want someone else to provide the missing pieces, to provide security and comfort and by all means a good meal at least once a day!

As concern that the ZetaTalk message might be true, to distress when the predictions seem to be occurring in the time frame predicted, to anxiety that their personal plans will not meet their expectations, rescue expectations, a form of denial, rise up. What are these expectations, and how likely is rescue going into or during the pole shift, or shortly after in the Aftertime?

The Lift

Having read that those who are categorized as future residents of the Earth, those firmly in the Service-to-Other, have been offered a lift during the pole shift if they desire to live through the shift, many assume this rescue has been offered, or will be offered to *them*. And by the way, can they be dropped back onto a safe place, into a good-hearted community waiting with open arms for them. Surely they are Service-to-Other. They are always polite and never try to offend, don't rob banks or enjoy sadistic games, so surely this means they are of the Service-to-Other orientation! As we have with great detail explained, this cannot be superficially determined by the actions a human may take to avoid trouble with society or the police, or the posturing a human may assume, or any title they may place upon themselves! Simply stated, if one is looking to the Lift for salvation, they are not of the Service-to-Other orientation - so don't count on this as a rescue.

Government Operations

In countries where social services exist, those desperate for a rescue will begin to assume that the government will *act*, perhaps at the last minute but in time to rescue them. Announcements will be made to peacefully evacuate cities and coastlines, tents will be erected, and the populace resettled after it is all over with the worst of it the beans and rice endlessly served for supper. The military, politicians, and those holding stakes in the cities and coastlines being deserted will put selfish interests aside and become humanitarians, in the end. For those clinging to this hope for rescue, we would only point out that the governments *today* do not act in this manner, but leave many starving children and injustices in their wake, daily. Stressful times will not create heroes, it will create slamming doors. Simply stated, if any are looking to the governments to rescue them, and move close to government operations in the hopes this will occur, they will not only be disappointed, they will become slaves or worse at the hands of those determined to remain in control during the Aftertime.

Space Brothers

A theme of many discussions on the role aliens are playing, during visitations, is rescue. They are benign space brothers, here to rescue mankind from destruction from atomic bombs, pollution of the environment, or whatever. Surely, in the face of something as devastating as a pole shift caused by a passing planet, steps could be taken! Divert the course of this planet! Carry mankind away in space ships to temporary safety! For those entertaining such an appeal, we would point out that most of

mankind is starving, today, and disease and hardship abound. Rescue is not occurring *today*, for the simple reason that life on Earth is a learning experience for growing souls, as we have explained, and the passage of the 12th Planet is considered a natural occurrence not unlike hurricanes or tornadoes or disease. Simply stated, humans are to rise to the occasion, and help each other, during these times. Outside of the help given as a result of a truly Service-to-Other call to help *another*, no help will be given. In these cases, *another*, not the self, is assisted.

Right Neighbors

Since our descriptions of the Transformation include humans and hybrids living near each other, such that the human communities can benefit from alien high technology - those desperate for rescue assume they can move in with the right group, and shortly after the distress of the pole shift find themselves better off than ever! It is a characteristic of the Service-to-Other orientation that no steps would be taken that would harm others, grossly, so that seeking out the right community that would make oneself comfortable while deserting those who are currently neighbors would *not* be a Service-to-Other goal. Simply stated, those who are shopping around for the right community, hoping to migrate into a high-tech/alien-assisted life, will in fact doom any community they attach themselves to rather than find themselves so assisted. Communities that advertise themselves as Service-to-Other are invariably not that, and would be adoptees loudly proclaiming they are Service-to-Other while they are trying to insert themselves into communities are likewise suspect.

So what is an anxious human to do? Since the soul lives on, while the human body dies, the spiritual aspects of survival and life during troubling times is more important than any physical comfort. Look to those around you, for the sense of peace and acceptance they may have in place of desperation and panic. Look to those you are responsible for, to see how you can make their transition - to the Aftertime or their next incarnation - done with a sense of teamwork and caring. Look to a simple existence, with a minimum of comforts, during any transition, rather than demanding a high tech existence or special attention. These attitudes, and this caring orientation, will ensure you more than any actions you might otherwise take, in arriving at a place where personal comforts and security will once again be an everyday assumption. Put aside desperation and casting about for rescue, and think of how you can help others. This is your ticket to better times!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Twisted Logic

Note: written Mar 15, 2002

Self Preservation = Service-to-Others

To those thinking of moving, leaving family behind, and wondering if this is a Service-to-Other decision, this is a decision that bears on the following: If the family refuses to address the possibility of a shift, in spite of all the evidence, and the individual finds they would die *with* those in denial if not leaving them, then the answer is clear. Leave. If the individual finds they are leaving family that is aware, but unable to move, or children and the sick, then the issue resolves around whether they are needed to help *others* in the new camp, or more needed at home. This puts the issue into saving *oneself* over caring for others, a common 3rd Density decision issue. This decision is up to *you* to deal with. If the individual is taking others, children and others unable to live on their own, with them, and this is a strong factor in their reason for moving, then the answer is clear. Move. Thus, where strongly driven by Service-to-Others desires, this should sort out easily, but where a desire to save the self only, or heavily mixed in this direction, it is a 3rd Density orientation decision of which we cannot be part. It is *your* decision.

Service-to-Other = Rug Mat

Our words about Service-to-Other are often interpreted by those looking for rescue as a life line, meaning that we, the Zetas, or anyone taking our words seriously should give up all and rescue them. This is the same argument used on those running soup kitchens or administering welfare funding - give us whatever we want, as you *must* else you are not doing your duty. Of course, this is a twisted interpretation, as the soup kitchen is handing out sustenance to those starving, not serving meals at their demand, and the welfare office is on a budget with rules. So why the loud clamor? These individuals seek to bog ZetaTalk and Troubled Times or whatever group trying to get the message out *bogged* in demands and chores, thus ineffective. A second motive is based on a sense that the current human administration system, the governments of the worlds, are already pulling back and seeking self-protection vs. taking care of the citizenry. They sense the Transformation in effect, and are trying to line up in the *new* welfare lines.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Contradictory

Note: written Mar 15, 2000.

Going into the new millennium, the American farmer was *not* told that the coming crop shortages will be a problem. In fact, they will be an acute problem. The American farmer is even being told to put much of their acreage to sleep, a contradiction it would seem given that stores in the US are *not* high. This contradiction can be explained by opposing forces, with those in power positions wining the wrestling game. At one side are those who would inform the public, allowing more families to start gardening and to change their diet or spending practices. Those of good heart want *this* approach. They are countered, as they have been all along, by those who fear panic in the public and the disruption this will cause in their own pampered lives. This faction wants the public blind to what is coming as much as possible. The employment is kept high by pumping money into the economy, the public told a boom is going on. In fact, this is a facade, as other indicators are screaming that erosion of true wealth is occurring, but those who want panic dampened are wining the arguments at this time, and we expect this to occur at least for the rest of this year.

To keep stores in the US grocery shelves, and keep the prices down, shipments to help other countries are being cut back drastically. This creates a temporary glut, and thus the farmers are told to cut back on their planted acreage. However, we anticipate that the crop shortages this year will be *so severe* that this ploy will come back on the manipulators, and they will find prices rising in spite of all attempts to hold the prices down. The move by the government to put in price freezes will not happen during 2,000, in all likelihood, as it would mean explaining too much to the public. We expect ZetaTalk to be allowed to increase its influence, as the coming shortages will be viewed with alarm, and the message to the little guy to prepare by gardening and learning to grow and eat earthworms will be viewed as a salve on an open wound.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Little Man

Note: written during the March 16, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Up until the banking system is in a steady slip toward a crash, the facade that money can be provided to bail out bankrupt countries will be maintained. The banking industry relies *so* heavily on confidence, as does the Stock Markets, that even when a slide is well in place they will deny. When the slide is accelerating, they will disappear into "no comment" and be out of the public eye. The exact time and date of an economic crash is something we are frequently asked about. This is in the hands of man, in the main, and could be delayed by months past a predicted point based on newscasts, and the sacrifice of various wealthy individuals willing to dispel some of their fortunes toward this end. Then there is the issue of erroneous reporting, as today, where crops shortages are simply not reported, and weather changes and the rising seas swallowing islands in the Pacific are simply not reported. If an economic crash is well in process, but the news does not report it, then to *you*, this is not yet occurring.

Thus, unless one has inside information, and knows what signs to look for, the slide will not be evident. Our best advice to the public, anxious to make best use of their funds, is to *not* invest in the Stock Market, *not* hold back from buying solid material items that can help them, such as seeds or camping gear or tools. How can you go wrong in learning to garden, or planning to get close to nature? These are in any case good investments, not so much to make money as to improve your life! Spend time with your children in the woods, learn simply survival techniques like eating weeds and fishing under primitive circumstances. This is a *better* vacation, a *better* use of your time and funds, than sitting on the sofa and counting riches you probably don't have today! Paper money, and stocks, give a false sense of security, as history tells you. Get *real*!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Establishment Reaction

Note: written during the July 2001 sci.astro debates. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Over the past 50 years, during the time that a small group of individuals within the US government and NASA were aware of our warning of a pending pole shift in 2003, their stance has changed. At first, there was incredulous disbelief, and the argument that we must be lying to them for all manner of dark reasons. Due in no small part to the predictable and measureable slowing rate of the Earth, which we predicted at the start of our dialog with this group, we gained credibility. The sighting of the inbound Planet X by the IRAS team in 1983, at our very coordinates, clinched this. At this point, this group's reaction turned primarily from discussions on *whether* it could be so, to be predominantly what to *do* about it.

1. The first reaction was to save their own skins. This had been a theme all along, but reached a fever pitch. Going to Mars to escape the carnage and return when the dust had settled is a highly visible escape plan, as it requires public funding for the mission, though the sponsors are trawling about among the rich, feverishly. This plan is so fraught with risk that has never been the main trust for those determined to save their own skins at all costs, and to hell with the general public. Underground complexes developed during the cold war were more seriously considered, as they were in existence, secret, well stocked, and under the control of those who were aware of the inbound Planet X's existence. But in view of the severe earthquakes that will accompany the passage, this escape plan also carries risk. The caverns could become tombs, burying those seeking shelter there alive.
2. The second reaction was to divert or destroy the inbound Planet X. Nuke it. Push it. Perhaps even move the Earth out of the way. The public face of this plan is the Star Wars press and movies such as Deep Impact and Asteroid and Armageddon, wherein NASA et al save the day. If the White House is casual about Global Warming, supposedly causing all the weather irregularities, they are intense about Star Wars, risking a breach with other major powers to push this forward. They have no workable plan, nor will any succeed, but they want the infrastructure in place as an option anyway.
3. A third reaction, given the failure of an viable escape from or diversion of Planet X, is to remain on top during any survival, to rule as kings in the forthcoming era. This requires that the public consider the government as leaders, information sources, caretakers, and responsible. If the government is seen as lying to them on many fronts, the opposite will occur. In that the alien presence is increasingly becoming accepted by the general public, though mass sightings and open discussions the government and major media have no control over, they determined they should stop lying so broadly about this issue. In that Planet X is now visible by observatories, as an object now *lacking* in the star charts, and will soon be visible to the general public, the cover-up on Planet X is not only due to fall apart, it will prove to be a reason to distrust the government.

Thus, the public is being treated to an expedited education on matters the elite have been aware of for some time. Intelligent life exists elsewhere in the Universe. Many lifebearing planets exist, and nearby. Traveling planets such as Planet X, and smoldering brown dwarfs, are possible. Stay tuned, as more deliberate leaks bring you closer to what the major powers and elite have known for some time!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Nervous Establishment

Dated March 23, 2000

It is becoming increasingly apparent that blaming the sun or blaming global warming as distractions and disinformation to confuse the populace as to the changes that the Earth is undergoing is not going to last much longer. It may be that odd weather can be explained away, or an occasional satellite malfunction can be explained away, but when it gets 20 times worse for the next 3 years running, exponential increases to some extent, how is this going to be explained? The government is going to be wrong, and people are going to begin to discount the government. Therefore, a more honest statement about certain factors is the only thing that is going to keep some governments holding the confidence of the populace. In shrill backroom arguments, statements are made that unless a government is more honest about these factors that people are just going to discount the government and listen to it at all, and then it's an unpredictable sea of chaos and change.

Those who go into government service and the military are not that dissimilar from those who go into religious institutions because they want to be in control and want consistency and sameness and absolute security. They fear, to almost an irrational degree, the chaos and unpredictability that can occur if the public loses confidence and then leaves the church or loses confidence in the government. This is almost akin to throwing oneself into the nethers and not knowing what's to come. At all costs, they deem this a situation that needs to be prevented. Things are at the point where they feel they need to give the public more straight answers in order to retain the confidence of the populace. Predictions need to be more well grounded. There needs to be more honesty about what the world is facing. In order to remain in control in a leadership position, one must lead and not always try to blind those who are to follow.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: More Honesty

Dated March 23, 2000

There has been a great deal of wrestling around during the past year in pointing to Orion where Planet X was reputed to be coming from. The Planet X discussion, in fact, re-emerged from Britain in spite of the discounting that NASA and JPL have done for more than a decade, for some 15-20 years - "It didn't exist, was never found, was all a mistake". Suddenly astronomers are discussing whether Nibiru or Planet X or such a thing is inbound and might exist. How was that discussion allowed to emerge? Because it is an alternative explanation for the changes that are occurring and something that the intelligent and informed public could grip and adjust to and thus not completely stop their continued support of the government. In the main it is the educated individuals in industrial countries that politicians rely upon. Where they need the voting support of those who are kept dumb and down on the farm, the educated elite are the ones who can create almost a counter-coup in the media or through communication sources and create a sway that is feared. So more honesty can be expected.

Look what has happened over the past year regarding the alien presence. France has come out and stated that it has determined that the US government has been in contact with aliens and has denied this. The vast proportion of Americans in polls state that they believe that aliens exist. This is running away. The populace of the world in general feels that aliens are real and not to be feared and any statements to the opposite are absurd. So the governments of the world have been banding together on this matter. Leaks have occurred. Semi-truths such as Corso's Roswell have come out. More and more the public sees aliens in advertisements and movies such that it has become so commonplace that the public almost feels they are having them at the dinner table. Likewise with the cataclysmic changes that are occurring, where the magnetism in the core of the Earth is diminished so that it is almost common knowledge to the public. Whales and dolphins are beaching themselves and birds that use magnetism are totally confused and even planes can no longer rely on their compasses. These kinds of geological changes have become evident. Announcements as to the reason for such changes will be made if only in subtle degrees.

Governments fear riots and coups and having the intelligentsia turn against them. They fear becoming irrelevant. And therefore they will release information to the degree that they must in order to remain relevant.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Belated Admissions

Dated March 23, 2000

The religious institutions are considered a controlling establishment, and as such are very closely allied with many political establishments around the world, to the extent that many political establishments and churches are wedded and are almost one and the same. Look to the Philippines and the Catholic church to see how closely allied they can be. Look to the Catholic church in Europe in the past to see how closely they can be allied. It is not uncommon in some Asian countries for Buddhism, for instance, to be so closely tied to a political structure that they almost appear to be one and the same. Therefore the religious institutions can be expected to be alerted, to have an inside track well ahead of what the general populace would hear. Consequently, the church has gotten wind that announcements are going to be made to the public.

Hearing this, the church, not wanting to become completely irreverent and determined to skew itself ahead of any such announcements in such a way that it would be seen as a leader rather than something rigid dragged along at the rear of the buggy, in the dust, always pulled along and never at the fore. They want to create the illusion of leadership, and hopefully retain some of the respect they now hold. They want to forge ahead prior to any official announcements from governments, and make their own announcements. Thus, the public can anticipate the church to almost be a harbinger of future government announcements. When you see a frantic papacy come forth with pronouncements that seem totally out of keeping with its past, look behind it to what it is actually running from, which is the inside track on announcements that are to be made.

For instance, the Catholic church is now alluding to the reality of aliens which certain portions of the US government has denied for years. Now the church comes, saying "Oh, by the way, aliens are real". Are they leading, or are they coming in as a Johnny-come-lately hoping that the public will not notice how slow they have been with these statements. We hear from the Catholic church that Mary's message is being decoded or being leaked to the public. Just why does the Catholic faithful have to wait until the Pope decides it is time for them to hear about these messages? Why should they be a secret? Why should they be retained only by the elite? If they come late with these messages, what does that say about the church's respect for the faithful, those who send in their money and support the church and its hierarchy? Why are they now doing this? If the public finds they are the last to know, this will be highly resented.

You can anticipate that the Catholic church will come forth with announcements and revelations that have been known to the Catholic church for its entire history only after the governments of the world have become increasingly honest with their populace. They do this to gain enough respect to retain control and be maintained in their positions. As the church begins to see governments assume a trend that becomes more than just talk but become action, and information is being relayed to people increasingly such as the renewed discussion about Planet X coming out of Britain, the church will begin to bend and say "Oh, we're giving you information because we are leading the flock". They are not leading. They are frantically running ahead of the truth that is being revealed to people, to appear to be leaders. But in this regard they are revealing what the backroom discussions of those in the power positions, the establishment, are saying - the back room discussions the public is not privy to.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Pope's Appology

Dated March 23, 2000

The church deems itself a leader, when in fact it is being dragged to this apology by many factors and forces. Given its own time schedule, and when in the driver's seat, the church appreciates rigidity, consistency and structure. It's very hierarchical. It's members are drawn to it by the hope and the assurance that life when they enter the order will be the same in the order when they leave - consistency, things remaining the same, security - the ultimate social security system. Those entering the order expect that one's title can bring prestige and honor or at least polite treatment. Therefore the Catholic church, like many religious institutions but in particular the Catholic church, is noted for rigidity. Even if a statement or a posture is absurd they adhere to it simply for the sake of rigidity and consistency until their faces are red and they must cease preaching on the issue. But nevertheless, in the back corridors and in the inner chambers, the rigid, ridiculous statements are adhered to.

So why would such an institution come forth and say "We were wrong"? What is the impetus? For centuries they have taken the most absurd steps, assumed the most absurd postures, and never admitted fault. The illusion of being infallible is a cornerstone in the sense of security that those who go into the order achieve. Somehow they can do no wrong. Somehow there is a godliness that dribbles down over the members of the order so that they can never be held accountable and they can do no wrong. And thus they go to bed smug. How would such a group of people suddenly decide that they had blood on their hands, that they had erred, and that they needed to announce this in front of the people they are regularly posturing in front of as being infallible? It is a contradiction in and of itself.

Look to the circumstances that would cause the Catholic church to make such an apology. They are, as we have stated, losing membership. They are no longer attracting people to the order, such that their priests and nuns are diminishing in number, growing old and not being replaced by young blood. They are losing respect in educated countries such as the US and in other countries not so educated, not through knowledge of any factors that would contradict the church's statements, but just due to a general psychic awareness of the populace who then turn away from the church. Membership is diminishing. Funds are diminishing. The papal hierarchy in Rome is desperately concerned and has been for decades about the diminished power of the church, though they do not admit this situation at all. Nevertheless, they thrash about. What is to come during the next 3 years? What is to become of a church that does not lead and does not even shelter it's populace going into horrendous changes in their lives where people will die and have desperate circumstances to deal with. The public will certainly not turn around and give to the church. They will certainly not cling to priests or sermons that not only do not lead, they do not even comfort.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Lack of Leadership

Note: written August 26, 2001

The populace has increasingly become aware that changes in the weather patterns, which affect storms and the ability of a country to harvest crops, are not temporary swings but moving in a direction, with no end in sight. The inability of their leaders to do anything other than huddle and discuss global warming corrections has stunned those who naively look to their government or church or international corporate giants for rescue. Can nothing be done? And where will this end? Contradictions such as the reluctance of the US to join the Kyoto Agreement on global warming and chirpy talk of economic recoveries in the face of a worldwide recession have likewise left the populace hollow. Is no one addressing the issues? Is there no intelligent hand at the helm? There are thresholds in the cooperation the populace grants their leaders, who most often are not chosen by the populace but foisted upon them, even in democracies where the leadership is chosen by election.

- When times are good, the populace ignores the leadership, in the main content to let things cook along as they are. The feeling is that the boat should not be rocked, let well enough alone, and let's see how we can take advantage of the good times to prosper and develop our business interests. Debates among politicians are watched in the same manner as sports, as an entertainment rather than a tense outcome to be agonized over. It hardly matters who is at the helm, as things are going as well as can be expected.
- When economies are faltering, the populace wants action or change, knowing how quickly economic depressions can settle on a country or region like a dark blanket of gloom. Government tinkering with economic dials, such as lowering interest rates or lifting import/export restrictions, has likewise created an expectation that something *can* be done. If no action is taken, the mood changes from watchful worry to an angry sense that the leadership should be tossed out.
- When intractable disasters occur, such as massive earthquakes or hurricanes or floods, the populace affected is often too busy simply surviving to address leadership issues, but afterwards is left stunned with a pervading sense of abandonment if the expected steps are not taken. Where was the mustering of aid, given in the past during such times? Where is the offer of interest free loans, to rebuild? Why are the insurance companies allowed to stall, endlessly, or change their policies, where in the past this has resulted in government takeovers or the firm hand of the law insuring consistency?
- When the populace has noted that *no one* seems to be in control, and *all* leadership is avoiding issues and pretending that obvious problems don't exist, they begin to emotionally dismiss their leadership. Heads of government are treated like noise in the background - irrelevant. Most importantly, people begin to make their own plans, which do *not* include meshing with any plans the government may have announced. In this environment, government and church leaders find no amount of pleading or fanfare brings about enthusiasm or attention from the populace, which has tuned them out. It is too late.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Bush Administration

Note: written during the March 16, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Recently, the Bush Administration has gotten harsh, in their rhetoric, in their policy toward Palestinians vs. Israel support, in their intent to take on Iraq after all these years. They have imposed trade embargoes, in essence, on steel, an insult to their Russian partners. After providing barbecue to Putin, they pushed a mud pie in his face by announcing that Star Wars missile tests would continue, only throwing a bone Putin's way by agreeing to reduce nuclear war heads overall. One would think that the Bush Administration was on *top*, the economy going well, but lets look at the facts!

- Enron is so sticky close to the Bush Administration they will not scrape it away, as they are well aware.
- The economy, in spite of loud nightly news casts pronouncing a short recession on the way, is floundering, as the little man knows looking about him and at his paycheck. To help shore up the US economy, trade embargoes will be put into place, an isolationist practice that comes naturally to the Bush Administration. This is another stop gap attempt to keep the inevitable from happening, a total economic crash, but will only go so far.
- The countries of the world are becoming desperate, so to keep those countries that might attempt to make a plea, a demand, or even threaten the US in some way to force a giving hand, the US is saber rattling with nuclear tests and missile tests. This is to keep *other countries* nervous, so they do not attempt to pressure the US toward truth or sharing precious resources such as food stuffs.
- The starving of the world are only fed when it is *obvious* to the US public that starvation is occurring, such as in Afghanistan. Here stick babies lying along the trails were in the news, so some meals were sent in. Of course, this starvation had been going on and will *continue*, henceforth, when the news stops.
- The War on Terrorism is a loss, Bin Laden not only not dead but his network hardly damaged, as renewed activity on the terrorists part will soon reveal.
- European allies are disgusted with the rhetoric against Iraq, so long left in place by the senior Bush President when Iraq could have been cleaned up at the time of the Gulf War. Allies will fail, increasingly, to cooperate with a US gone insane, in their view.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Other Explanations

Note: written August 26, 2001

Extremes in weather or periodic disasters are tolerated by the public when they can see that history is repeating itself. Being part of history, they can also anticipate good times to return. So much of life is taken as something one must bear, can do nothing about, and where grieving afterwards or bracing preparations are done, the fact that such disasters *do* descend is seldom given a thought. Aging, illness, and birth defects occur. Accidents and injury, loss of a spouse or partner, and infertility occur. Hurricanes and tornadoes are anticipated, occasional droughts or floods, and swarms of insects devouring crops are known to occur. But when weather patterns change, steadily, bringing deluges and droughts *outside* of the usual patterns, and the sea starts to rise, swallowing islands and coastlines *without* explanation - alarm sets in.

The debate over global warming is confusing to the populace, as if this were truly the *cause* of the increasing disasters, then swift and firm action should be expected from the governments of the major powers in the world. Improvements are always expected to lag behind corrections, years and perhaps decades of time required for the trends to turn about and return to normal, and every day or month allowed to pass while the problem *continues* to build considered intolerable. Yet the US government waves its hand dismissively at the Kyoto Agreement and states that corporate rights take precedence, as though the taxpayer were not being drown or baked by the weather, forced into bankruptcy by job and crop losses, with no change in sight. The sense is that global warming, or any corrections ensuing, will *not* correct the increasing disasters, and the casual attitude of the US leadership means, in fact, that this is most likely *not* the cause of the disastrous trends.

In primitive cultures, where concepts such as earthquake plates clashing and sliding against each other or a molten core forcing lava up through volcanoes or the Jet Stream affecting weather are not known, disasters are taken to be the hand of some irate god and sacrifices or steps taken to placate the god made accordingly. Where a wider view of the world is taught to the populace, in schools or via the availability of information, concepts of cause and effect supplant the religious. Germs cause infection and can be countered by antibiotics. Pesticides can counter plagues of insects and fungicides can make black mold disappear. There are *reasons* for disasters, and steps can be taken to counter them or at least prepare for them. Thus, the utter lack of *reasons* for the current weather trends, earthquake and volcano upticks, and rising seas have left the populace stunned, the more so because there does not appear to even be a debate on the matter.

This results in a conclusion that the *real reason* is being withheld, that those in the know are not including the populace, and this message imparts a sense that a disaster of immense proportions is pending. It is the *lack* of discussion on cause and effect, the *lack* of concern expressed by the leadership, and the *lack* of rationale in any reason tossed to the increasingly frantic public that imparts this message. Thus, discussion on the record the Earth presents, the periodic cataclysms and wandering poles, gain credence, as at least this is an explanation.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Discomfiting

Note: written Jan 15, 2002

Many humans are clearly aware of what is coming, in their subconscious, all the while denying this on the surface in their conscious. There is a great gap between what the common man senses, and sees about him, and what the government is willing to talk about. As the weather changes, there is *less* talk of the extreme nature of the weather patterns and where this might be leading. Summer in winter and winter in summer? There is only discussion about variations from the past, as though this were just another day, not an *extreme* pattern. The seas rising on the coastlines? There is no talk of how much property will shortly be swallowed up, and what the insurance companies will do when they go bankrupt. Melting poles and glaciers? This is talked about as though just another odd aspect in the weather pattern, *not* projected as to where this might be leading nor to cause. Meanwhile, as during past years when the media could only talk about a Presidents Oval Office escapade, we are now treated only to nightly coverage of where Bin Laden might be hiding.

Thus, the public becomes increasingly uneasy, as they sense something *larger* than the weather or melting polar ice. They sense a cover-up, and are thinking, at least subconsciously, of what this might mean. They are dealing with life as many contactees must, daily. Living two lives, and trying to act as though this were normal. If they share their concerns, they fear being called odd, so stay silent. Worries not shared are increasingly distracting, and lead one to make mistakes on the job or elsewhere. Thus, accidents, bloopers, slips of the tongue, and absentmindedness are on the increase.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Proof

Note: written during the August 10, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

In 1995, when ZetaTalk began, we stated that weather changes, increasing earthquakes, and an almost imperceptible slowing of the Earth were signs the passage was approaching. As the [Weather](#) in those days was debatable, although showing up in charts done by dedicated Troubled Times members during the years leading up to the Year 2000, and [Earthquakes](#) likewise have been blurred by underreporting of quake magnitude and incidence, the slowing rotation is a *sure* sign. During this past year, on sci.astro debates and ensuing research, it became evident to those looking for evidence that the US Navy was *well* aware, in some circles, that the Earth would be slowing, and had planned to blur this from public view as early as 1994. This is well documented in the [Slowing](#) TOPIC of Troubled Times, where the Moon cycles were pre-adjusted so that calendars reporting Moon phases would not allow the public to become aware that the Earth was moving more *slowly*, in relationship to the Earth, than before. These graphs, of the Navy's hand, is proof that the elite, in power, in the US and other areas where atomic clocks are maintained, *knew* that this would occur. Few hands were in this, and the Navy maintains the master clock by which all sync, so this conspiracy was doable.

In these days, the signs that the passage is approaching are many, more than were listed by ourselves in 1995. If one looks to the behavior of the Bush Administration and their cronies, as an example, one can see an almost careless disregard for the future. Supposedly the weather is caused by Global Warming, but they care less about reducing pollution in the nation *most* creating this pollution. Clearly the Stock Market is teetering, inflated with hot air and false reports, but they still espouse letting the little man put his Social Security funds into the market. This allows the rich to run off with funds and maintain their status longer, but in future years would doom the Republican party! They clearly think there will be no future elections. Beyond the geological changes, political actions and the actions of those in power are showing you that the passage is imminent. This will soon be replaced by the *most* convincing evidence, a *moving* reddish object in the skies, which will have faint explanation that stands before a questioning mind.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Changing Captains

written July 11, 2003

July 9, 2003 ABC News Poll, 16,781 polled:

- think war was good idea: NO 48% YES 41% (n/a 11%)
- think there should be consequences for lying about WMD: YES 69% NO 28% (n/a 13%)
- is it worthwhile for US to stay in IRAQ? YES 18% NO 79% (n/a 3%)

July 10, 2003 CNN Poll, 21,269 polled:

- Did Bush make an honest mistake, or deliberately mislead the American public about Iraq?
MISTAKE 18% LIED 82%

What might the public expect as the cover-up over Planet X unravels? How will the elite react? In simple conspiracies, when there is danger in being discovered, scapegoats are targeted, evidence is destroyed in great haste, and those in the know eliminated so there is no chance they will talk. This is the mode when there will be another, and another, *chance* to gain what the conspiracy was all about. Given that Planet X is looming literally at Earth's doorstep, there is no time to retool and regroup and start over. They must make the grab for world power, the kingship of Earth, and protection of the elite during the coming times *work, now*.

The Fist

The original plan assumed control of the worlds major military powers, which were secured when the White House was taken by political appointment, not popular vote, in the 2000 Presidential Election. Thus, losing control of the good ship USS United States is not in any reworked plan. They want continuing control of the White House because the US Military has been built up to be a power greater than the combined power of all other countries.

The Counter

Because the pole shift has been delayed long past our staunchly predicted date of May 15 or shortly thereafter, the US Military has lost respect, utterly, for the Commander in Chief. The military was reluctant to go into Iraq, its advice ignored and its leadership treated like robots expected to follow orders without question. Rebellion, at the highest levels, is seething just under the surface.

The Energy

The original plan assumed that enemies could be eliminated, resistance intimidated, the weak bribed, and the media controlled. This has proved to be the case, with resistance under reported, Congress in the US and Parliament in the UK becoming sheep barely bleating a complaint and rubber stamping Iraq invasion despite the warning signs. The power grab for Middle East oil was considered a success.

The Counter

The original plan assumed an ability to plant evidence, and here they have hit a snag. Imagine a world where Weapons of Mass Destruction had been found in Iraq as predicted? Imagine a world where repeated terrorist attacks on the US had occurred. Instead the raw hand of greed reaching for the major oil fields of the Middle East, Iraq and the Saudi fields, stands exposed.

The Economy

The original plan assumed that in any economic hardship, corporations could be propped up and would *hold*, so that leading in to the cataclysms the elite would still be comfortably perched on the top of the pile, and workers in general tied to their jobs and not interested in an early escape to safe locations. This original plan assumed respect for the worlds financial institutions, which the elite are so closely allied with. Had the Bush Plan to pour workers Social Security funds into Wall Street succeeded, this might be today a reality.

The Counter

Enron corruption, Wall Street collusion, a buried GAO report on the US being bankrupt, and once again the *emerging* evidence, the truth, preventing success. How could Congress approve a plan to pour diminishing Social Security funds into such an obvious cesspool? Thus the plan to hold the economy steady has been gutted by the reality of the depth of the economic depression that has gripped the world, sending all but a frantically propped DOW to depths not seen since the Great Depression.

The Respect

The original plan was to have the traditional leadership in the world, elected politicians, the church, and corporate leadership, lead the common man, in blinders, to remain calm and complacent up until the last days before the coming cataclysms. The early polls showed high approval ratings for Bush and Blair after the Iraq war. Where false, a lie, they were considered by the elite to be *close* to where they could push it when planted evidence emerged.

The Counter

A runaway expose on pedophilia in the Catholic Church, Enron and Wall Street corruption and the close ties of the Bush Administration to Enron and Haliburton and Harken Energy corruption and you have a tangle of lies bringing down respect in all quarters. Clearly the peoples of the world have lost respect for leadership that insists on invading other countries at will, continuing to lay land mines and build nuclear arms, adding to Global Warming pollution, exempting itself from the World Courts, and treating the UN as irrelevant. Thus, a leadership vacuum exists.

On the eve of the Pole Shift, when global devastation of such proportions will occur going into rotation stoppage that even a *cohesive* and focused leadership would be hard pressed to deal with it, the elite are in the process of changing captains. They are about to lose the US Military to its internal leadership, so that it could not be counted upon to guard the *elite*, first and foremost, shooting down civilian populations that threaten the enclaves of the elite. They are about to lose the stronghold they thought they had secured in the Middle East, in Iraq, from whence they planned to grab the Saudi fields, as the Iraqi people *as a whole* are about to rise up and depose the US occupation trapped in the center of their country. They are about to see the frantically propped up DOW take a steep plunge, the bottom nowhere in sight, when matters reach the point where each financial institution or investor starts going for themselves and no longer following the plan, as when the ship is obviously sinking, every rat leaving the sinking ship wants to be *first*. They are casting about for leadership within the White House that would impress the US Military, which would then recover a demoralized Iraq, which would then reinstate public confidence so the markets continue to cling to the cliff. Does such leadership exist?



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Sudden Death

written March 29, 2008 on the GodlikeProduction live chat.

For the 10 races ahead, 566 pledged delegates remain. Say these are divided 50/50 giving each 283 though Obama is favored for all but PA and many states are still allocating based on past primary elections or a caucus. There are only about 334 supers remaining to be allocated. Say these are divided 50/50 giving each 167. This puts Obama over the top, Clinton 100 delegates behind. Does Pelosi know what the uncommitted supers are thinking? She apparently does, saying it will be decided before Denver.

Obama 1414 P + 283 More + 213 S + 167 More = 2077

Clinton 1246 P + 283 More + 248 S + 167 More = 1944

There is rampant speculation among the pundits about the Democratic primary, whether this will run all the way to the Denver convention with the two contenders exchanging barbs so they destroy each other and the Democratic party's chances in 2008 in the process. Obama is clearly in the lead, by all counts, and as he generates enthusiasm in the young and independents, the Democratic party finds registration in the Democratic party has expanded to new members. Two to three times the usual number have shown up for the primary, boding well for the general election. Obama also leads Clinton in the polls, and beats McCain by a wider margin than Clinton in the polls. Thus, the party elders and most super delegates can see the writing on the wall. Obama would favor "down-ticket" candidates during the general election, increasing the percentage of Democrats in the House and Senate. Obama would bring independents and cross-over Republicans over, so they could not vote for McCain, where Clinton would not do this. This is the source of why McCain invariably beats Clinton in the polls, where Obama invariably beats McCain in the polls.

What is holding the super delegates back from frankly endorsing Obama then? Fear of Clinton rage, which has shown itself recently when Richardson endorsed Obama and when Pelosi dared to suggest that the will of the people should prevail. Pelosi was threatened by Clinton's principal backers, who in essence stated that their money should call the shots. Bill Clinton has played the race card repeatedly, and both Bill and Hillary have implied that McCain would be a better Commander-in-Chief than Obama. They have shown that they would conduct a scorched earth campaign, if they were not to emerge as the winner. The party elders have decided on a path that will limit the Clinton rage. Obama is not likely to win Pennsylvania but will diminish Clinton's win there. Obama will win big in North Carolina and Oregon, is likely to win in Indiana, and the rest of the states are a tossup. Thus, he will hold his delegate and popular vote lead, and will continue to rack up delegates from the caucus states as they continue to allocate delegates at the state level. The Clintons are expected to hold to their argument that Hillary wins among Democrats in the big blue states, and insist that Michigan and Florida be allowed to be seated as is from the January illicit primaries.

It is then that the boom will be lowered. The party elders, including Pelosi, Gore, and Dean are aware of which direction the supposedly undecided super delegates are leaning. Pelosi, as head of the House, listens to their hand wringing all the time, and as the chair of the upcoming Denver convention gets phone calls from super delegates not in Washington DC. She has the counts, and has advised those worried about the Clinton wrath to hold off so they can all endorse as a block. Rumors of such a block of perhaps 50 or 80 super delegates have emerged in the past, but the numbers are much higher, the majority of those remaining to commit. When it is clear that Obama has won more states, won more pledged delegates, and won more of the popular vote, then the super delegates as a block will put him over the top. Dean has called for an essential super delegate election by asking all to publicly announce by July 1. Once Obama has more than the 2025 needed, seating Michigan and Florida are a moot point, and arguing who the nominee should be is also a moot point. With great fanfare the Democratic party can begin promoting Obama and turning their backs on the Clintons, who will be left talking to themselves, ignored. This will be sudden death for the Clinton ambitions.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Common Good

written Oct 11, 2003

Politics aside, what should those who took an oath to defend the common good *do* as Planet X hooves increasingly near? As with the meeting of heads of state in France, where the excuse was to discuss Iraq and mend fences, the meeting of defense departments in Colorado used the excuse of NATO war games. In both cases, it should be noted, discussions were not electronically transmitted, potentially to be tapped, but were done face-to-face. The choices are to explain all, explain nothing, to leak the truth in driblets, to give fictional explanations, or to provide the truth in part.

- Any announcement that would tell the public all, admitting the cover-up to these many decades, and confessing the failure to divert the path of Planet X, was deemed to tie up their resources in public meetings and explanations for actions almost wholly *not* of their doing. Those in charge of perpetrating the cover-up should do the explaining, and any plan for the common good should include this as an outcome.
- To participate in the current cover-up, where rising seas and increasing earthquakes and meteor showers and the presence of a second sun are suppressed in the media, was universally decried as the problem, not the solution. If those charged with the defense of the common good were not in control of the media, they could at least not participate in the cover-up. No comment would be the stance, so that once again those continuing the cover-up would be facing an angry public, as it should be.
- In that leaks had occurred, and were anticipated to increase, the decision was made to foster, rather than suppress or punish, leaks. When asked to confirm any leaks, a shrug of the shoulder, no comment, would be the stance, leaving the public and the press to hound the source of the leak for more information, once again diverting distraction from this group concerned about the common good.
- Fictional explanations, perpetrated during the cover-up, were deemed an exercise counter to the intent of the group. Endlessly posturing the current global changes in the light of Global Warming, Solar Flares, or unexplained cyclical climate changes were to be left to those groups tasked with this cover-up. Already under attack, asked to explain the discrepancies in the data and obvious cases of doctored data, these groups would then find their mission come home to their doorstep, appropriately.
- What was to be admitted was ongoing earth changes, major quakes, broken cities, flood tides and super storms, and the visibility of something next to the Sun, flinging meteors and dust toward Earth. This stance allows this group to react to disasters on Earth without the need to defend or continue a cover-up. This stance provides for a disaster of a pole shift or a passage with no harm, encompassing both scenarios. This stance puts those charged with defense of the common good in the same shoes as the common man, aware of earth changes as they occur, *not* in the shoes of NASA or the elite, aware for decades of the path and approach of Planet X.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Greater Need

written Oct 11, 2003

The US Military, in particular, has been used not for the defense of the common good but to procure corporate interests, and is deeply resentful of this. Hardly in defense of freedom and democracy, the last several wars have been to secure lands or defend existing holdings, using the US Military like a private army. The war games discussed during the NATO exercises included disasters equivalent to those we have predicted for the pole shift, immense devastation sparing none. In the event that such a scenario ensues, increasing volcanic eruption, quake torn roads and crumbling cities, mass populations homeless and roving the countryside, how should treaties installing the US Military in bases around the world be viewed? *All* countries would be affected, *all* armies devastated and occupied with such an emergency, and *no* borders of concern when sheer survival is the only concern. In the event of such earth changes, troops would be brought home, under stealth and with little fanfare, to the respective homelands, leaving at most a skeleton crew at the bases. The excuse would be the greater need at home.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Not Politics

written Oct 11, 2003

At Schreiver Air Force Base [in Colorado Springs] as military and civilian leaders from all the NATO nations engaged in a study seminar ... NATO has decided to mount a new NATO Response Force, composed of about 20,000 personnel, that can respond instantly to asymmetric threats ... Wednesday's war game, the centerpiece of a two-day gathering of NATO defense secretaries and chiefs of staff, was designed to get the member nations thinking about how to react in such cases.

NATO Conducts Rapid-Reaction War Game

Washington Post, Oct 8

Given the increasingly obvious fact that Planet X is in the vicinity and not going away before trashing the neighborhood, and the decision and actions taken last August by the US Military to supplant the White House as Commander in Chief with their own internal leadership, how should the meeting of NATO commanders for supposed war games be viewed? Would not war games be better played in Europe, where most participants reside? As NATO is a North Atlantic defense alliance, is not the western portion of the continental US an inappropriate setting? And where are the politicians, strutting about on the stage and explaining the situation to the public? Compare this meeting to one some months ago in France, where heads of state from all over the world met supposedly to discuss Iraq and mend fences, a representation of the worlds countries that rivaled meetings at the UN. The NATO meeting was unannounced, where in France much fanfare preceded and accompanied the meeting. The NATO meeting is nonpolitical, down to business, and exclusively involves those arms of the countries represented involved in defense of their individual homelands.

What is to be made of the *lack* of politicians and politics as usual, given the failure of the recent attempt to [alter the path](#) of Planet X with nukes under cover of Galileo's death via a plunge into Jupiter, so that planning for disasters on Earth is the only plan to be made? In France, when the White House ruled the world it seemed, invading what countries it wished, and thus threatening those counties that could not be bribed, the heads of state were told that an errant planet *was* within the solar system, but would pass through and move on, so that the most important focus should be preventing awareness and panic in the public. Pressure, pain, payment, whatever was required was applied until all agreed to follow the White House and the major powers in this matter, no public statements to be made until the all-clear signal had been given. Part of this plan was to alter the path of Planet X, with nukes, and so *sure* were the arrogant hands at NASA that this would work that promises made in the event this path change did *not* work were made dismissively, an event that was not expected to happen. When the time came to honor those promises, paralysis set in.

Those with real estate interests along coastlines, retail businesses likely to be looted, ownership of corporations providing services likely to fail in times of panic among the workers, financial institutions relying on respect for the dollar for survival, wealth composed of paper such as stocks and bonds, or whose livelihood required the steady state of the economy argued *loudly* that any announcement about a new rogue planet in the neighborhood was irresponsible. Politicians who never expected to be required to do anything other than make an appearance after a local disaster, swapping resources from one part of their domain to another while acting the hero, paled when faced with the prospect of having to face the public with *no* resources to be allocated, and nothing *but* demands. In particular, those who would be king of the new world, orchestrating an oil grab in Iraq under the guise of fighting terrorism and manipulating the electoral process into their continued dictatorship, insisted that distracting the public with the truth *not* be done.

In short, the US Military, the Defense Department, and their counterparts in other countries, were faced with a decision - to allow politics and corporate and personal interests to rule, or to honor their oath to protect and defend the

people of their respective countries.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: The Scapegoat

written Jan 5, 2004

Throughout 2003, cooperation among world leaders was garnered by a promise that the passage of Planet X would occur with little more than minor earthquakes and tides and meteor showers, and the admonition that the greater threat was panic among the masses who would desert their jobs to loot and pillage and make unreasonable demands on their leadership. The leaders agreed, especially since they were bribed and threatened to encourage them to do so. That odd meeting in France, over a year ago, where all heads of state were in attendance to ostensibly talk about Iraq and mending fences, had a different agenda indeed. Now that earthquake damage has become a daily affair, along with exploding gas lines and fields, plumbing water main breaks, dropping structures and bridges, and high tides washing inland even when the land there is not sinking, all this cooperation is weakening. What can be expected?

The Plan

The wealthy elite have almost single handedly managed the cover-up because they control the media as well as those currently in possession of the White House and its perks. This includes controlling major media outlets both TV and printed matter, NASA and the observatories they in essence control, and any threats of invasion or retaliation the US could bring to bear. Their goals were to avoid panic up until the end days, and to murder hundreds of millions around the world in coastal and river basin cities by trapping them under the auspices of Martial Law so as to reduce the rioting hungry. Survivors inland who presumably had more useful labor skills than soft city dwellers would be forced into labor camps because the elite would have food stores, and thus become slaves.

The Muscle

This plan required the primary military might, the US Military, to be firmly in hand and obedient, but by August 2003 revolt was irrevocably in process. Thus, the motive for the wealthy elite to support the White House crowd has evaporated. Since the Federal Reserve is almost exclusively funded by a single wealthy family, the House of Rothchild, *they* have paid for the sustained DOW by stock manipulation and propped up the failing US economy by an almost zero interest rate to US banks. Now that the US Military will not support the conquest of oil fields around the world, nor be used as a private militia for the wealthy, the House of Rothchild will look to itself, as other houses of wealth around the world are doing.

The Scapegoat

This withdrawal will result in a collapse in the US markets, already bankrupt but swaggering and making claims to the contrary. A further assault on the leadership of the Bush/Blair alliance will be the intentional scapegoating of NASA and its handlers when emerging evidence of the Planet X complex can no longer be denied. NASA knew all along, had a firm hold on information because it was deemed a national security issue, and *their* masters, the White House, was holding the line. A scapegoat is deemed necessary to focus the inevitable anger, but also to allow a quick cut to the chase.

The wealthy elite, who in essence have run the world by virtue of their immense wealth and what it could buy or bully, have resigned themselves to failure to escape the Earth for the upcoming cataclysms. They were promised an escape to Mars or the dark side of the Moon, by Service-to-Self aliens who lied about their intentions, as by the rules only those humans in the Service-to-Other orientation are offered any kind of lift. Stuck on Earth, with increasing evidence that underground caverns are not safe, they are now keenly interested in pockets of survival groups that they can rely upon in the Aftertime as a starting base for a new economy. The target are those intelligent enough to understand the explanations of the upcoming shift, resourceful enough to arrange survival, and skillful enough to establish thriving

communities after the shift. This requires media exposure, previously heavily suppressed, akin to the recent New Zealand TV clip which was well received by the public. How to get past the blame game and into survival discussion? Burn NASA, burn the White House, and move on.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Walk-In President

Note: written during the Jan 25, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Ruth Montgomery is a valid channel but is in touch with entities other than ourselves. Thus, to dissect her channeled reports is to step in and speak *for* these entities, who would understandably resent this. Any channeled work done in the *past* is also subject to change, when the actions are in the hands of man, as we have repeatedly stressed.

It is a logical, and predictable, assumption that given the polarization to Service-to-Self the Senior Bush as President had, and the behind the scenes maneuvers, the extremely harsh treatment of Clinton during his era, that Service-to-Self humans would attempt to take over the Presidency of the US going into the shift. 40 million dollars was spent on finding criminal actions of Clinton re 40 thousand dollars, yet the Enron connection to the current President, his criminal accounting during Harken Energy, Chenny's criminal accounting during Haliburton, are all excused. This is an example of the *determination* of the Service-to-Self humans currently in charge of the White House to gain power, and their intense resentment that Clinton withstood them as long as he did. Pollution is on the upswing, forgiven to a horrific degree by the former Governor who had the *largest* polluting record, over Texas, of any other state, but this is overlooked and never mentioned by the media. More homeless, in states strapped for funds to feed them, while the Military is being beefed up so the Bush family and cohorts can gain control of Iraq oil, and no one mentions this in the media. Now, given such a mind set in control, *why* would a walk-in occur?

Those choosing the Service-to-Self orientation are not strong types, they are the typical bully who is endlessly cruel as long as they are on *top*, but who whimper and plead the moment the tables are turned. Cowards, at their base, pandering to their comforts and changing loyalties freely. Given the situation where a President, predictably Service-to-Self at the time Ruth's prediction was made, would be faced with maintaining a public face to a hostile public, what is to be expected? This is tense, the public face needing to be empathic yet maintaining the lie, the demands from various Service-to-Self advisers and handlers in conflict, all demanding cooperation. There is no *one* boss in this matter, so dissension is rift, yet grabbing the bottle or snorting cocaine is not allowed! This type of situation is something a highly Service-to-Other person could and does frequently tolerate, in order to achieve a mission, but the Service-to-Self are a different lot.

They want quick gratification, and go for it, and when these maneuvers don't win, they show their resentment. When they present their irritation, this is *counter* to their handlers demands, as they are expected to pretend they are empathic to the lot of the public. Thus, this is *stressful* on an Service-to-Self puppet, such as the current President, the Junior Bush, represents. Given that the spirit can decide to leave the body, and have a conference with their Spirit Guides on this matter quite *outside* of the awareness of human handlers present, an exit can occur. If the body is void of an incarnating spirit, it is open to volunteers, and since the Service-to-Self spirits would be *loathe* to enter into this situation, painful for an Service-to-Self spirit, it is an opportunity. Whether such an exit and potential walk-in occurs is in the hands of man, or certainly in the spirit incarnated in the Junior Bush and his henchman Chenny, so is not something we care to predict.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Explanations

Note: written during the August 3, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

When Planet X becomes visible in the Fall leading into 2003, to amateurs, it will be called alternatively noise, a fleeting comet, a fleeting nova, or a delusion. Only images can register *something*, and few amateurs have the equipment to register an infrared object. Also, the bending of red light, which allow the amateur to *find* the object when he/she looks around the spot, will continue to support ridicule so that it is stated that *different* objects are being sighted. But as Planet X becomes visible in the skies to amateurs during the Fall leading into 2003, and increasing in size so that those without the aid of scopes can see it by Spring of 2003, and as the weather extremes increase to the point of making the general populace frantic, demanding explanations from scientists, and as earthquakes increase in frequency, destroying cities, and bridges and rail lines continue to fault, without explanation of the human scientists who are at a loss for why this is occurring *now*, the establishment will increasingly look to explanations to give to the populace that will placate them.

- In a Christian nation, such as the US presumes to be by its controlling ultra right political structure, this will be that the End Times are upon mankind. The hope here is to drive the public into their churches to pester *their* leadership, and the answers predictable. Pray. Australia will do a dance similar to the US, in refusing to address any discussion of Planet X officially, which throwing the public to the Aborigine stories. The US will deny, but push Troubled Times and sites like this to address the panic of the public, and hopes the public rushes to the Churches during what they take to be the End Times. Australia will likewise refuse to explain to their citizenry the real causes of Earth changes, but will publicize Aborigine myths, and folklore. Those in the know will go into the elite enclaves, the rest of the populace be damned and can go to the Aborigine to be taken care of. Such is the mindset of the ultra right.
- For those logical thinkers, educated and reading broadly in the news and on the Internet, other explanations will be given. A current theory, only somewhat in the press, is that there are periodic climate changes, cycles, and this is *one* of them. Data will be dredged forth, newly interpreted, supporting this, with the reassurance that these times will pass as they have in the past.
- In tightly controlled countries like China, where the populace is intelligent but access to news around the world limited to what the government wants the populace to know, each local is to believe that *their* local is afflicted, as occurs during normal times, and the big picture will elude the poor citizenry until the last moments.
- Countries that care for their citizenry, in general, will find heavy discussion in the news, the talk shows, where many elements are brought to the discussion table and many theories presented. What this is to show the populace is that their establishment cares, is seeking answers, but *has* none. This is reassuring to the populace in that they see the pain in the faces around the table, and themselves cannot come up with the answer. Will the coming passage, with our predictions, be presented? Only occasionally, but the ZetaTalk explanation, along with countering information such as Sitchin's way-out-there dates and scientists stating that an inbound brown dwarf could simply not travel fast enough to support a 2003 passage. Thus, these countries will provide their citizenry with *information*, and allow them to make up their own minds. We anticipate Scandinavian countries, in particular Sweden, will be open. Surprisingly, Italy, the home of the Pope. And New Zealand, and certainly France, the rebel country.

This is our current assessment of the establishment approach to explanations, beyond what is currently being presented, i.e. Global Warming. As the Earth changes become intense, and the populace frantic and their governments drunk with confusion and fear, other approaches may emerge, we predict. Leaks will come out as to the *real* cause, and the devastation to expect. Given greater information in the public's hands, sites such as Troubled Times, as we

have predicted, will find themselves suddenly inundated with mass interest. Get ready!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Around the Globe

Note: written during the Apr 13, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

The issues facing the Bush Administration are not unlike those facing all other governments, except for certain awareness of the coming event. With or without the inside track on Planet X and the potential of a coming pole shift, *all* governments are faced with the following concerns:

When to tell.

This involves determining with some degree of *certainty* that a pole shift, or even a close passage, will occur. In that those countries, which are few, and in that those individuals in those countries aware, which are likewise a close group of small numbers, are *not* the majority of countries, *most* countries are hesitant to say anything. Even in those countries where the leadership is aware, and watching the inbound planet increase in size in accordance with our predictions, they hesitate for the following reasons.

1. The orbit and path and speed of the inbound planet, per ourselves, the Zetas, are so outside of human understanding of astrophysics.
2. The argument that a *wrong* warning can do more damage than waiting, keeps those who would issue a warning in check.

What to tell.

The issue of what a crust shift would mean, what direction, what speed, what impact on coast lines, is so much in doubt among scientists discussing this that the political leadership hardly knows what to say. Should they just relay what ZetaTalk states? This results in so much heated debate that it never moves forward. Since the leadership does not know what to say, in explaining what they *expect* to happen, they cannot move forward and fall mum.

What to advise.

Even should the leadership of a country decide that they *must* say something in warning, and at least can explain the various theories about potential impact, they are left with the issue of what to advise. Even good hearted leadership might be stymied if there is *nothing* the populace can do, in the main, to save itself.

- What would the leadership of India say, for instance? You could leave the country but no one will take you, so prepare to die? They feel their countrymen are already in this position, so why repeat the message.
- What would the leadership of European countries say? Invade your neighbor in the highlands? This would be considered inciting war, or riot, and if the pole shift did *not* occur the person would have many regrets. The bottom line is that unless a country has *options*, and feels they might be able to support their citizens, they are unlikely to speak out at all. In countries where the citizenship is sparsely aware of the outside world, little will thus be said. Droughts or deluges, starvation, all will be treated as episodes have in the past, acts of God or Nature or whatever.
- In Africa, starvation and dictators and savage competition for leadership will continue up to and through the shift. After this, as we have predicted, decimation will occur due to the continual drizzle creating a climate suitable for the Ebola type viruses, which live in swamps. This will create such massive dieoff in Africa that in future, several decades forward, survivors wandering into this area or migrating there will think this a virgin land.
- In South America, there are countries ruled by elite who scarcely care for their populace, and these

will gradually change over death of those inclined toward Service-to-Self and increasing incarnation of Service-to-Other oriented spirits. In contrast to the elite, most often from European and Nazi heritage, there are the local Indian cultures, which will grow in influence. Thus, several decades in the future, a new visitor to this continent will find the Indian cultures dominant, with tales of the prior savage leadership only a tale to be told.

- In Australia, a similar progression will occur. Today, the ultra-right elite in England and Australia are planning survival at the expense of the common man. These enclaves will gradually lose power, if not overtaken and decimated by internal wars, with those among the commoners prevailing over time in concert with the native Aborigines, who are mainly Service-to-Other oriented. Thus, a traveler to Australia in future decades will find a delightful mix of Aborigines and those of European or Asian descent, living in Service-to-Other communities.
- In the Muslim countries which stretch out from India toward Africa, the descending cold will create great loss of life. In the struggle for survival, the Muslim culture, in being male dominant and caring little for the children among them and into warring lately, will decimate the groups further. In the end, unless a group from this culture escapes, in essence, they will not survive. If Service-to-Other oriented, they must separate from the main populace, which will end up with only a few men with guns, the lone survivors. In that the land will support little, they will migrate toward more tropical areas, and integrate. In the main, we expect those Muslim groups to end up in Africa, some decades hence, a direction we have advised.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Repressive Regimes

Note: written May 15, 2002

When it becomes apparent to the hands of power in countries currently ruling with repression that violent earth changes are close at hand, they will do *more* than simply suppress news of coming changes and seek a timely escape to safe places for themselves, they will also *prevent* escape for their populace to the extent this disrupts their own plans. The regimes likely to take these steps, and their responses and reasons for taking these steps, vary:

Indonesia

Indonesia has been much in the news in past years for its severe repression, to the point of brutal slaughter, of its populace. East Timor has only recently won the right as a country, *not* in Indonesia to be free of utter brutality at the hands of the Indonesian military. The rules of war, where a country to be invaded is treated as a combatant and civilians treated under different rules than combatants were not even considered. Genocide, of the weak and helpless *first*, was the rule. How will such a dictatorship, with such a military in command, react when it becomes evident that Earth changes in keeping with our predictions are eminent? The wealthy and powerful will have already lined up an escape to safer lands, or will already be there. As we have predicted this will be toward Australia, to the degree that this country allows such immigration, and in that Australia is already putting up blocks to immigration by the common man, it can be expected that a quid pro quo will be asked of the Indonesian elite - you may enter, but only if you *block* the human tide expected to follow you. Thus, in Indonesia, the populace will be *locked* from boats in the harbors, *blocked* from airports, and even *blocked* from escape into their highlands! The goal will be to not only prevent the populace from invading Australia, but to create as massive a dieoff as possible, so that survivors do not go afloat in boats and land on the shores of Australia as flotsam, afterwards. Soldiers unaware of what is coming can be expected to comply with these orders, but when it becomes apparent, such as during the rotation stoppage, that *they* will be impacted likewise, they will leave their posts and join the masses seeking escape of some kind.

Iraq

Currently under the brutal dictatorship of Saddam Hussain, well known for his tendencies to allow his entire populace to suffer under starvation and preventable health problems in order to play cards that would lift his stature even an inch, Iraq can expect more of the same as the time of the shift approaches. In that Iraq is landlocked, no *escape* for the suffering populace is possible unless passage through another country is allowed. Saddam will gauge his chances as the time gets near, and seeing the discombobulation in the leadership of other countries, will attempt, we predict, to *extend* his dominion by inciting his starving populace to invade neighboring countries. He is unlikely to move his palace, or migrate elsewhere where he personally would be more vulnerable. When the shift hits, he like others will be stunned at the extent of damage, and being unable to feed his militia, will find himself hiding, in his own country, pretending to be a commoner, and fearing discovery by the majority of his populace, who would relish the opportunity for vengeance.

Chile

Noted for its brutal repression of democratic sentiment during the Pinochet era, where citizens were kidnapped and tortured for the mere offense of *thinking* about fair play or appearing *likely* to even have such thoughts, Chile has not made much progress in the intervening years. The military, the guilty, are still protected, forgiven by a court system in sympathy with past oppression and new governance fearful of a return to these times when the strong arm ruled without restraint. Many Nazi escaped to South America when WW II turned the tide for them, and this tenor of elitism still reigns in the halls of power in there, though not openly expressed. One can see the role Chile will play in Margaret Thatcher's forgiveness of Pinochet when he was captured while in Europe for health care. As we have mentioned, the elite in Britain plan to vacate their country, going to Australia, prior to the shift, but a card that might be played is an exodus to Chile, and thus she was carefully retaining her

options. These countries will find bridges and transportation broken utterly, after the shift, all on foot or horseback and not able to travel far. Thus, the elite will soon find themselves starving, but unable to raid more than the immediate area. This will create infighting, as we have described, with the strong and brutal toying with and eliminating those *whothought* they were in power. Money will mean nothing, and threats of court action or imprisonment for defying orders likewise meaningless. Thus, these pockets of elitism will become decimated, going the way of thugs locked into interaction with each other, usually a short and brutal existence.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



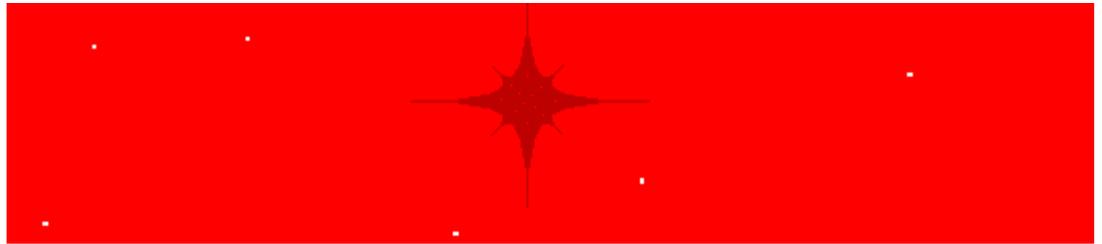
[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Reddish Cross

Note: written Dec 15, 2000. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Various analogies have been presented to explain the appearance of the 12th Planet in the skies in the weeks just ahead of the shift. We have stated at the turn of the millennium that the 12th Planet appears smaller than Pluto, as it is more distant though larger, and less bright as it is not reflecting the Sun's light. We have also stated that the 12th Planet will be visible to the common man some 7 weeks prior to the shift [Note: see [2003 Date](#) explanation, although this 7 week prophecy may still be relevant], without the use of telescopes, and that the 12th Planet zooms through the solar system during that time, from one side to the other, in 3 short months, a period of 12 weeks. Thus, it becomes visible when out on the outer edge of the solar system, and will gain in size and brightness as it comes closer. Just what is it that the human eye will see, then, during that 7 week approach?

While out in space, at a distance that precludes much light from reflecting sunlight, the 12th Planet has a dim reddish glow, so small that it can be assumed to be a fading nova far, far away. As the ancients have recorded, the 12th



Planet is visible as a *cross* in the skies, prior to it's passage between the Sun and the Earth. Why a cross? Many stars assume this shape, with light rays appearing to shoot in four directions, when the human eye gazes at them through the haze of the atmosphere. Of course, the stars themselves do not have such an emanation, and it is the eye and the atmosphere which controls this appearance. Suffice it to say, without elaborate explanation of this phenomenon, that the 12th Planet, like stars or bright lights seen from afar, will take on a four-cornered appearance of a cross, a reddish cross, in the sky. At first, this reddish cross will be a curiosity, to those not in the know about the coming passage. It will be most visible at night, when not diluted by sunlight, and will have many explanations depending upon the culture viewing it's approach. A warning, a sign, an approaching demon, an approaching angel, or, if the folk are listening to scientists intent upon giving scientific explanations to null the alarm of the populace, all manner of astronomical occurrences. But it grows larger, and brighter, weekly. Ah, but novas do likewise, so this will be the explanation of choice among those distracting and placating a nervous populace. When it becomes apparent that there is motion in this reddish cross, and novas do *not* move in the skies, there will be no comment from the scientific establishment, but by then it will be almost too late for the public to react.

How large, and how bright, will the cross become? Not as large as the Moon, and also not as bright, as the Moon's brightness is reflected sunlight from an object *very* close to the Earth, and the 12th Planet will be some distance until the last days. It is the motion of this object that will most disturb those watching it carefully and thoughtfully, not its size or brightness. This, combined with the almost violent reactions of the earth upon it's approach. Volcanic activity, earthquakes to the extent than almost constant tremors are experienced, and a heat upon the Earth quite outside of any seasonal variation, will add to the sense that something terrible is upon the Earth, which it is!

Note: below added during the Mar 1, 2003 Live ZeatTalk IRC Session. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

When a reddish complex is seen in the sky, during the 7 weeks before passage [Note: see [2003 Date](#) explanation, although this 7 week prophecy may still be relevant] when this will be visible, mankind will be in the main distracted by so many problems they will hardly notice. At first, they will assume this to be a comet or something innocent, as it will be small, barely visible due to size. As it moves toward being visible in the daytime, when more are awake, or during the evening when many relax in the moments before sleep, gazing at the sky, they will start to wonder. At this time, for the unaware, there will have been increasing earthquakes, increasingly erratic weather such that all are wondering whether crops

planted will harvest or starvation will afflict them. Stories in the news will be about crashed cities, broken bridges, derailed trains, and flooded rivers washing towns away. The economy, now so devastated that all employed workers, even those who assumed their jobs for life, are holding their breath as the choice of their employers is to either declare the company bankrupt or to lay more employed off.

These worries are more *immediate*, so until the very weeks before the shift, when the reddish complex is so *huge* that it cannot be missed even if one is not prone to looking at the sky, that any thought will be given to it by the average human struggling with many worries, on Earth. It is when the earth stops rotation, a week before the shift, that all this will correlate, and humans not going insane or in hard denial will talk among themselves. It is then that prophecy will be relayed, from human to human as many forms of electronic communication will be malfunctioning to worthlessness. Thus, except for those *aware* of the times, *aware* of the prophecies and the news, with *insight* into the lies the media is telling, primarily by *not* reporting the news the public will be oblivious of the reddish cross in the skies, until the very end!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Alerted Populace

Note: written Dec 15, 2000

In that amateur astronomers will be able to discern, some weeks before the passage, that the 12th Planet seen visibly in the skies as a redish cross is *not* either a fading nova or an aberation of filtered lights in the atmosphere (caused by volcanic ash or upper atmosphere weather extremes or whatever other excuse the establishment may float out to the populace), how will the establishment react to a populace armed with the truth? Silence, which is the mode of choice when a lie can be challenged. Look to the past, when the US government was questioned on the death of JFK, for instance. Few individuals looking at the facts believed that a single bullet did all the damage claimed, or that a single individual was involved, but the formal pronouncement by the government stands today as the explanation - Oswald as a single shooter and a single bullet making contortions and emerging almost intact! The lies put forth during Iran Contra were only shown as lies because of a break in the armor, but if such a break does not occur, then the lie stands as the *only* explanation the public gets.

Those who piece together the puzzle themselves, and share this information with others, will not be allowed media attention or even be allowed to make extensive phone calls if they are too aggressive in trying to reach others with the truth. Thus, spreading the word will be limited to an arms reach, spread from person to person as time and access to contacting others allows. As anyone noting how fact information can spread on the Internet knows, this person to person contact can be like a wildfire, but unless an announcement is make on major media, *most* of the populace will not believe it. In addition, any story that threatens to create a panic, or a demand that official inform the public or provide a solution to the anticipated problems of homelessness and starvation, will be countered. Disinformation will rise in proportion to the spread of facts and truth. Discrediting the source is a time honored method of keeping the public confused and in the dark. Only those who think the facts through, and have a questioning mind to begin with, will discern the truth.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: France Riots

written Nov 9, 2005

Do the zetas have any insight on the France riots? Is this another preview for what will be happening all over the world in the aftertime or perhaps even before the cataclysm?

We have stated since the start of ZetaTalk that as the cataclysms approached there would be crop shortages due to erratic weather and a worldwide economic depression. This is in place today, though denied in the media. The wealthy elite shore up the markets, the media parrots whatever statistics they are given, and the world is told that all is well. The common man, of course, knows otherwise. They lose their jobs, are faced with inflation eating into their buying power, find the issues imperative to their survival such as health insurance or housing or the ability to go to bed without a gnawing hunger night after night ignored by those in power. Instead, there is news of increasing desire on the part of those in power to take away freedoms, to consider any protest an excuse to impose martial law. So the pot is not only about to boil because of frustration, the lid is capped tight due to the heavy hand, and all this leads to explosions.

This is the great fear of the elite, that the masses will start to riot and refuse to be compliant, refuse to quietly go to their jobs like robots. For all their preparations to enclose themselves into enclaves, well supplied and well guarded, they do not wish to do this early. They wish to have their current lifestyles up until the last weeks, and do not want to show their hands until that time. Riots push their plans into the open, forcing them to show their hand. Why would riots emerge in France, as a leading country in this regard? France is not only tolerant of immigrants seeking jobs, it is also tolerant of public expression, rioting included. This is not to say that life is *worse* in France, as it most certainly is not worse there than elsewhere. This is to say that the heavy hand of repression is not as heavy there, thus the lid blows off the pot sooner than in those places around the world where more boiling and stewing will occur before the lid blows off, with a larger explosion.

What does this bode, for the world? Obviously, as insurance companies go belly up, as disasters increase, as emergency services are stretched beyond being able to respond to calls for help, tensions everywhere will increase. As corporations are unable to continue in the economic climate, go bankrupt, layoff employees, and default on their pensions, tensions will increase. Governments will print money to support their functions, going the way of banana republics on the slow slide into default, but governments can only do so much in the face of these stresses. Can a government produce food in the midst of food shortages? They can release the stores, but the stores are already empty, in the main. Can a government clone emergency services workers, who are trained and have skills such that replacing them is not an easy task? Injuries will go unattended, rescue undone, starvation not only continued but increased, and frustrated, those who feel that things *could* change will riot.

Has the common man been told the true state of affairs? They've been told a falsehood, that all is well, the economy growing, the food reserves stuffed full, the insurance companies healthy, the confidence of the populace in their leaders high. Thus, personally frustrated, they *assume* that for their life to be better, the only issue is securing a larger piece of the pie. This is not possible, because the pie has shrunk, even the wealthy feeling the squeeze financially so their own lifestyles have been affected, but the populace is not told the truth about any of this. What happens when *everyone* is being squeezed, feels the squeeze so that their life is affected negatively, from where it was before? What happens when *most* of those being squeezed do not realize that the pie has shrunk? Fighting all around, as everyone presses for their piece of the pie to be returned to its former size. Since rioting is counterproductive and short lived, the rioters seeing that nothing positive came of it, and in fact prison terms and burned homes and bruises come of it, this will seldom result in riots.

More likely, as long as the reality of the coming pole shift is not explained to the populace, it will result in nervous

tension, anger and snarling, sulking and demands, and personal explosions within the workplace or home. More bankruptcies, more homelessness, more burglaries and embezzlement, more families moving in together with consequent clashing agendas, more suicides and lawsuits, but unlikely to be more riots.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Conflict Zones

written Nov 25, 2003

The situation in Iraq has become obvious, where citizens now drag US Military from their vehicles and kill them with their bare hands. Such is the degree to which the Bush/Blair coalition have won the hearts and minds of the people there. How might this conflict zone, and others around the world, move as the pole shift precursors overtake them, quakes tumbling the cities and tearing up the roadways, gas and oil lines rupturing and becoming infernos, and communications virtually worthless with satellites lost and sudden power outages?

- Where conflict zones are composed of a strong arm repressing a restless people, the results are predictable. The people will take advantage of a disrupted and confused strong arm to tear their oppressor to bits. In the case such as Iraq or Palestine, where the people are enraged and brutalized, it is likely that when the dust from an earthquake settles, only bloody bodies of the oppressors will be found, killed to the last one. Because pole shift precursor quakes and damage are likely to be *widespread* in an area, this is likely to become a wildfire, with a whole occupation, an entire city and its environs, savaged in this manner. Human history has these stories among its tales.
- Where conflict zones have been imposed by the leadership of bordering countries, such as in North and South Korea or Tibet and China, the people simply stop listening to the blustering leaders demanding subservience despite catastrophe, and become neighbors again. Leadership that demands only that it be served, in times when it cannot provide for the people, is ignored, and this is assisted when roadways and communications are inoperable, the military so disoriented they no longer respond to commands, and the political leadership merely a red faced blustering has-been.
- Where conflict exists because of cultural differences, such as religion or race or culture from differing backgrounds, the resolution is not violence but indifference. India has this conflict within it and along its borders, the Americas between the original peoples and the many immigrants that settled these lands en mass centuries ago, Africa between its people and those who came to plunder its resources, and cities around the world rivaling the United Nations in their diversity. In times of hardship, people cling to the known, ignoring others, in the main, so those outside the group are left injured and starving, as though not of the same human race.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Banned Message

Note: written Jul 15, 2000. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

The simple message of ZetaTalk - that the Earth indeed has visitors from other worlds, that cover-ups of this fact and the desire of some in the US Military to gain their technology, that the Earth periodically undergoes cataclysms during the passage of the 12th Planet and certain elite in power positions are aware of the next pending passage in 2003 [[Note: see 2003 Date explanation](#)] - has not been considered a threat up until and even past the millennium. The reason for this was also simple - ZetaTalk contained no truth, or made no statements, that could be verified. Predictions were made, about weather changes and crop failures and earthquake trends, and matters were veering in this direction, but still the *weight* of ridicule vs. substantiation was on the side of those who would keep the public unaware and placid until the last days before the pole shift. This weight has recently, in mid-2000, shifted to substantiation of ZetaTalk, thus making it for the first time a [threat](#), rather than a worry.

What substantiation has occurred, by mid-2000? As has been carefully documented by our emissary, Nancy, in her ZetaTalk [What's New](#) pages and on the [Troubled Times](#) pages by her fans, ZetaTalk has been highly accurate in predicting:

- the weather changes, hotter winters and colder summers, alternating deluge and drought
- the effect of these changes on harvests worldwide, to the year that shortages would occur
- the continuing heating up of the core and its effect on volcanoes
- the remarkable effect that locked plates have on earthquakes, such that they domino, and the year this would occur
- higher tides, unaccompanied by and thus unexplained by earthquakes or storms
- migration of peoples uneasy, at a subconscious level, with what they sense is coming
- increased illness among animals and humans alike
- an increase in albinos, such that the White Buffalo would not stand alone in its appearance

ZetaTalk is due to come under increased attention, due to the accuracy of these predictions. Questions will be raised to those in power, who are ill prepared to answer them honestly. In those countries where the flow of information is tightly controlled, the media well in hand and the populace used to having their lives controlled on many fronts, the reaction will be suppression of the message. In those countries where there has been a decision to allow the ZetaTalk message, and its accompanying Troubled Times information, to receive additional attention, there will be no change, as all preparations for the increased attention have *preceded* the arrival of ZetaTalk prediction substantiation. The reaction of the public has been gauged, measured, and the answers to be given to the public well rehearsed - a clever call, a remarkable woman tapping many great minds with her psychic ability, predictable from the trends, luck, or whatever. Ridicule is not anticipated, as those in power in these countries, who control the media and have agents everywhere ready to weigh in on any Internet discussions, have determined that the populace is best prepared by hearing the message of ZetaTalk and the simple solutions that have been so thoroughly documented on troubled Times.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Targeted Message

Note: written during the Aug 24, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

What is the glue between the various [Sources](#) targeting ZetaTalk, all claiming that ZetaTalk is wrong, or claiming it is right but having some lack of integrity factor that one can see is to rub off on Nancy and ZetaTalk. Glue is often hard to discern, and most often is not what one would assume.

- In the case of Hazlewood on Art Bell, it is *not* Art at all that is being manipulated, but friends in the music field who then lean on Art. Don't those in the media have friends, family, and those they socialize with? Mark Hazlewood is the son of a famous musician, Lee Hazlewood, known personally to Art Bell, and thus, this string is pulled easily.
- Sitchin as we have stated from the beginning of ZetaTalk has personal reluctance to realize the horror will occur in his lifetime, the not-in-my-lifetime response. Thus, *any* fact in the confusing mix will be used to assure him that it will *not* come in his lifetime. He additionally does not want to be the bearer of bad tidings, and even when convinced he has been wrong, will not say so, leaving this to others. Thus, pressing him to *state* 2003 or *not* has not been hard, as when pressed he would, of course, say *not*. His preference was, obviously, no comment, but he was not allowed this option by those who knew which way he would jump. Carrying great weight, his words are hoped to weight in among the crowd of lesser folk, discrediting ZetaTalk or at least discouraging the public from taking it seriously.
- Jason Martell has long lectured about Planet X to MUFON, and has been long respected for his web site on Nibiru. Since he claims that Sitchin is the authority, would he be expected to say otherwise? Sitchin is pressed, Martell follows along, and all this is predictable.
- McCanny, long in the science field, is more manipulated by his desire to be center stage, *the* important one, than any deception. He is sitting on the fence, hoping to be *right*, to be able to claim so, no matter which way the outcome. Thus, when the weight of evidence leaned against 2003, he stated this, but when earth changes started weighing in, he dithered, and one can expect him to dither *back* but eventually to support ZetaTalk and claim he said so all along when the time comes. Thankfully, he is on film on the Planet X Video, stating 2003 will *not* occur, so he himself can be discredited, by his own words.
- NASA has long been so tight in their Planet X cover-up that they can hardly reverse, but are doing so in the kiddy corner. Talking to kids, who talk to their parents, is allowed. They will claim it is the Sun, a comet, a nova, until the Spring of 2003 when another excuse will be generated. To shelter the elite in bunkers, they may claim an aggressive asteroid, outgassing and moving directly toward Earth, or a close passage. This would allow all manner of movement of military and the power mongers in Washington DC, as well as those in Russia to move to the Urals, the Brits to Australia, and the wealthy to their spots, without delay. NASA is only addressing the issue in the kiddy corner, to have a *place* to direct those asking, just as the elite are expected to direct the desperate to Troubled Times and ZetaTalk when asked what they, their governments, are going to *do* to protect and help them during these times.
- The Norlock claim is obvious. It appears, on its face, to substantiate ZetaTalk, and should Nancy *claim* it, she would have egg on her face. Expected to be too bloody from the beating to notice, she was expected to embrace it, which she did not. Thus, this so-called-friend came cloaked poorly, and did not succeed.
- The media can be expected to report stories as provided, as they do today. Does anyone think that the mix being presented by the major media, anywhere in the world, is a fair reporting of what is *relevant*? Where the press is not suppressed, it is burdened with reporting the irrelevant, and this is not specific to any country, but is a factor

of existing politics and control.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Campaigns

Note: written during the Aug 24, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Campaigns to discredit ZetaTalk can be easily discerned when we step out of the dance, but the dance goes on anyway. An example of that is the [Hazlewood](#) campaign to discredit ZetaTalk by association with money scams, claiming that the whole Planet X issue is to scarf up money by inciting panic. Nancy effectively sidestepped this by calling Hazlewood what he is, at the start, getting him kicked out of Troubled Times for soliciting funds as he was doing, and by being broke and living in poverty. When it was time for this campaign to culminate, Hazlewood went onto Art Bell, Rense declared it a fraud, and Sarah MacIntyre and others on [sci.astro](#) began loud claims that Nancy was getting rich. Sarah MacIntyre is still at it, not having realized that her barbs are utterly pointless. Hazlewood did not succeed in getting rich, as his promoters turned their backs on him when this campaign failed, but he continues still, hoping for another opportunity. Had Nancy joined in the money games, or allowed them, this campaign would have *stuck*, and afforded those who would discredit her a time of calm, not fear, from the ZetaTalk message.

The Summer of 2002 was deemed another opportunity for the disinfo crowd. They know that the Spring of 2003 [[Note: see 2003 Date explanation](#)] will see a strong red cross in the sky, visible to all during the daylight hours, coming from beneath the Sun toward them, increasing in size. Plans for these days are much under discussion, but all the elite are grim about these times, knowing them to be virtually unexplainable to the general public. The Winter preceding this Spring is expected to be handled by creating distractions, such as police actions in Iraq, staged terrorism which may *not* be real at all, but claimed to be such, and claims that what is being sighted in the sky is a comet of sorts, or a nova, or any number of such things. The fact that it will be *exactly* where we have predicted since 1995 is hoped to be overlooked, by a prolonged discrediting campaign against ZetaTalk. This is the campaign you see now, from various sources, all seemingly independent but *not* so. This type of response could be expected during the Planet X awakening, with a push *back* commensurate with a push *forward*. For every coup by Nancy or other truth sayers, there will be a disinfo campaign, louder depending upon the public reaction. Thus, we often cause Nancy to appear to limp, as this sets back the force of disinfo, and then suddenly and unexpectedly, a *success*, and thus truth is promoted.

The trends noted where 2003 is loudly pronounced *not* to be the year, and ZetaTalk a pile of poop, is related to the campaign which was supposed to be supported by ZetaTalk coordinates, which Open Minded and others on [sci.astro](#) could use to claim *not there!* When ZetaTalk refused to provide the coordinates, Open Minded went to the dance alone, dancing with himself, showing the campaign for what it was. Why would he loudly state *not there*, when pointing to spots *he* had conjured up? Because, like Sarah MacIntyre's claims that Nancy was getting rich, it was time, and he was doing what was planned, on schedule. Thus, one can look *beyond* any behavior of ZetaTalk to see what is behind the trends, and what the establishment hopes to accomplish. Once again, by appearing to be *in* the game, then stepping *out*, ZetaTalk shows those who would point mankind in the wrong directions, taking from them their right to know, revealed for what *they* are. They go to the dance, even without the partner expected, dancing alone, causing all to point and ask "why"?

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Monitored

Note: written during the Feb 8, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

The ZetaTalk message is popular on the Internet, worldwide, mentioned in printed matter such as magazines and newspapers, and has a broad reach. Despite attempts to utterly discredit it, Nancy and ourselves have managed to dance through the maze, and arrived at a position of influence. As mentioned previously, they cannot, despite their numerous attempts, kill certain influential individuals, due to our protection, so the dance was an attempt to *increase* the reach of the message, while convincing the distressed power mad that they had *won* the battle. Refer to the information we gave some months earlier, about Nancy being allowed to *stumble*, re this. Thus, ZetaTalk has arrived at the last hour, fully known worldwide, widely respected, increasing in influence enormously even should it *stop* being accessible, because of the many who have followed it over the years, and the many personal copies of the message that have been made.

In short, the word is out, and therefore simply trying to *stop* the message creates a greater problem, as this would be taken as a sign that a cover-up was in effect, proof of the validity of the message. Thus, those who would prevent the common man from knowing what is happening, today, are stuck. They cannot simply *stop* ZetaTalk, as this would be as bad as allowing it to continue full force. They cannot counter the highlights of the message, ie the inbound planet becoming visible 7 weeks before passage [Note: see [2003 Date explanation](#)], as *any* attempt to offer a countering explanation would be suspect. They have thus decided to ignore the message, pretend what is being imaged at our coordinates is not there, and having increasingly prestigious personages mutter disparaging remarks about Nancy and ZetaTalk.

But in the back rooms, in private discussions among themselves, the elite, the mongers of death and agony to the common man, pour over new ZetaTalk with increasing anxiety. Their best laid plans are *not* working out, the attempts to spread the US military worldwide to enforce the wishes of the elite is meeting with problems as the military is taking sick, being spread too thin, and not being allowed to overtake their objectives promptly so that Iraq falls, Saudi Arabia falls, and the rest of the world be damned. They see their prized plans, to escape to Mars, dashed most embarrassingly with the recent Shuttle disaster. They see their attempts to maintain the markets, with *false* value assigned to stock becoming rapidly worthless, slipping from their fingers daily. And they read with horror the ZetaTalk that is allowed to emerge because to *prevent* this, to insert *their* control, creates an even greater aura of truth to the ZetaTalk message, as this weeks problems with the #poleshiftdiscussion chat will demonstrate.

Do we have White House members, assigned to attend the chats? Absolutely. Does Putin monitor ZetaTalk, the Brits? Most definitely. Putin monitors, the Brits have *long* been among the disrupters, and other countries reach, long reach, to attend, to stay abreast of the latest bombs before they hit the streets.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Future Visions

Note: written Sep 15, 1995.

Many contactees speak with great emotion of visions they have been given, often of a devastated Earth. These are understood by the contactee to be visions of the future, and many come away confused as to whether the vision *is* the future or *might be* the future. We will reiterate here that the future is not written, and such visions are always just possible scenarios. One reason for confusion is that the visions seem so very real. Humans are used to the movies, in the main, where however engrossing the story, told with sight and sound, one is always cognizant of the viewers seated nearby, munching popcorn - a reality check.

When visions are given to contactees it is by a machine to brain method that most closely approximates your new virtual reality devices. All the senses are engaged, in the *brain*. The contactee is not at all being presented with a reality. They are being presented with a story. Why is this done? Humans are altogether too complacent about the fragility of their world. They merrily pollute and deplete their ecosystem without a thought. They in the main will march into the coming cataclysms with no preparation whatsoever, becoming, all of them, disaster victims who will then look to one another for help. We are simply making these contactees think. Think!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Pole Shift Precursors

Note: written Sep 15, 1996.

Leading up to the pole shift in the year 2003 [Note: see [2003 Date explanation](#)], human society will be forced to deal with the pole shift precursors, some of which will be devastating. Earthquakes will increase in frequency and strength, volcanoes will continue to spring to life with little warning, and the weather will become ever more erratic with intractable droughts followed by endless deluges. Beyond that, there will *not* be any particular occurrences on any particular date, nor will any particular region be unduly affected. An alarmed populace, seeing the crescendo, will increasingly attempt to explain the situation, and to alleviate their anxiety and gain control of the situation by forecasting occurrences based on the explanation. The planets are lining up, global warming has the weather in a tizzy, the Sun is going through a violent sunspot cycle - any explanation is preferable to the *real* explanation, which is too horrific to entertain.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Rapid Change

Note: written during the Jan 11, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Many normal weather, disease, or animal behavior is noted during rapid change, and attributed to some exceptional cause. This has occurred during the past few years in regard to weather, in a reverse fashion, as the establishment is quick to point out that at *sometime* in the past there was such a drought, such a storm, or such a warm day in winter or a cold day in summer. They are, in this, seeking to diminish the reaction among the populace that weather has gotten *extreme*, which it has, even within the memory of man. Should patterns showing the switching about, from deluge to drought, or the extremes reached in both directions, this would *not* be a part of previously known patterns. In illness, we are frequently asked if this or that seeming epidemic is manmade, or bio-terrorism, when it is just existing germs affecting those with reduced immune systems, or existing germs in *new* places, or unknown germs now becoming prominent.

Nevertheless, these germs are not *new*, even if unknown, and the increased illness is due to dropping immune systems, migrating germs, and opportunistic germs. Animal behavior also has been noted as almost crazed, where animals normally passive and seeking to avoid confrontation will attack with provocation, or fly in the *wrong* direction during migration. This is due to signals the animals or insects get from the core of the Earth, signals *not* known to man, but nonetheless there. Humans are also affected by the core emanations, but not to any degree that would be noted in the populace at large. One affect is a decreased immune system, but this is to a *larger* extent cause by depression over changed events than core emanations. A second effect manifests in being distracted, not thinking clearly, but this is to a *larger* extent caused by being subconsciously upset over the manner in which the establishment is addressing the problems, the cover-ups increasingly obvious. Thus, unlike spiders who weave acres of webs, or migrating birds going in the wrong directions, there is little that is *evident* in man that can be accounted for as core emanations.

Spiders weaving webs to an extreme so that acres are covered under webs, get noted, but the base behavior is normal for a spider. When earthquakes start to affect populated areas, they will be called rogue quakes, as they will occur in places *not* experiencing them previously, or occur in unusual manners. Perhaps the quake will be a sudden and singular jolt, no precursors or aftershocks, or jolt *upward* where the region usually experiences sideslip quakes. This does not mean anything has changed, just that the familiar patterns is now *new*. The Earth has experienced such prolonged droughts, in areas such as Australian and sub-Sahara Africa, that behavior unknown to the inhabitants may occur. Rock, dried beyond dry, will crack or settle in manners not known to the residents. Fires, where they start and normally flow forwards toward the source of fuel, may find all vegetation in its path *so* dry that it burns *hot*, driving the air *away* from the fire in a draft. Water logged soil may slide in areas not used to land slides, or even cause hillsides to move *sideways* due to the lift that water tables can give it. Thus, we are telling you that just because a phenomena is unusual for an area, does *not* make it unusual for life on Earth in general! Expect the unexpected!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Societal Disruption

Note: written Oct 15, 1998.

Many humans, when observing rapid changes in the weather or in satellite reception are concerned that the coming cataclysms will likewise produce rapid societal disruption well before the week of the pole shift. They worry about how to anticipate these changes, not only the ones ensuing from nature but also from a more unpredictable source - human society. Will the banks collapse? Will the grocery shelves be bare? Will the militia march down the streets of their peaceful neighborhood? What should they be braced for? Where we can predict conditions in nature, those rooted in human society such as potential violence or potential peaceful enclaves, we cannot predict. These are in the hands of man.

However, there is unlikely to be violent, rapid changes until it is close to the time when it will be quite clear to all of mankind that their world, as they know it, is not going to continue beyond the next few weeks or months. Humankind, wishes to believe that the future will be as the past has been - predictable, Sun rising, crops drawn in, occasional floods, occasional droughts, unpredictable health problems such as cancer and heart attack, babies being born, and the renewal of life. They cling to this. Until it is absolutely clear that this will not continue, human society will not collapse. They will cling to the belief that this will continue because the heart wants to believe this.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: 2 Camps

Note: written Feb 15, 1998.

As the years leading up to the pole shift pass, a dichotomy of attitudes will develop among those with the capacity to examine the facts. By far the larger segment of humanity will be too busy to notice, as their lives are filled with desperation as it is. Those who have the time to ponder issues and access to the news will fall into two camps.

- Those who are courageous and have a logical mind will note the holes in the explanations they are given, discarding Global Warming explanations when they can see that satellites are recording colder air masses and warmer oceans, and discarding Sun Spot explanations when they find their instruments working as before. These individuals will note that with increasing cohesiveness the facts point to an approaching pole shift, and that the *only* explanation that fits that is a wandering planet making a periodic passage. Thus, a certain percentage of the earth's populace will become aware and allow themselves to contemplate the situations, regardless of what story the establishment tries to feed them. This percentage will increase sharply in the weeks leading into the pole shift.
- A far larger group will hear the facts and discard them, with any number of excuses. As the time of the shift nears and the facts even more impelling, they will become more shrill, refusing to deal with the facts or even contemplate them, but rather attacking the messengers. At the same time, these individuals will increasingly cling to what seems to make them secure, whether this be more solid stocks and bonds, more material items, or increasing the use of religious rituals in the hopes that a God will save them. Where their sense of doom is not relieved in this manner, these individuals may turn to drugs and alcohol, sex, distraction in adventure or exhausting sports, or living in the fantasy world that the movies or soap operas on TV provide.

These camps will not be able to communicate with each other, and will find increasingly that they ignore each other. The first camp will find kindred souls to discuss the issues and formulate solutions, dropping the endless arguments that ensue when those in denial are pressed with the facts. The second camp will ridicule the first, as their sober talk and laying out of facts only tends to make them anxious. The two camps will come together only during the last week, when the rotation stops and the constant presence of a reddish object in the sky, rapidly enlarging as the days pass, has made talk of the end of the world a daily conversation. At this point, the first camp will find the second at their doorstep, demanding to be taken in.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Contact Groups

Note: written Sep 15, 1995.

Group interactions validate experiences. The individual, finding their night clothes on backwards, *knows* there has been a visitation, but secretly wonders if perhaps their memory might be failing. In a group of contactees a synergy takes place, first one and then another realizing, as others tell their tales, that they are not alone in their experiences. Within the contact group details are shared that have not appeared in print, could not therefore be faked, and are told with much emotion and conviction. When these details, told by another, match the listener's story - more than sharing takes place, and more than an Awakening takes place. A Transformation takes place. The Contact Group is now a group of humans who are no longer toying with an idea, no longer arguing with each other, but are facing the reality of the Transformation calmly, with open eyes and open minds and most often with open hearts. Thereafter, walking among others out in society, everything looks different. The frantic push to live better than the Jones, the focus on the World Series, the chatter about the SETI project - all are put into a different perspective.

It is as though all of humanity were in a trench and could not look out except for a few who stand tall. Those too short to see behave as though all that matters takes place in the trench, in their own little world. Those few tall enough to be glimpsing beyond know better, but can do little more than look at each other and smile at the ignorance and short sightedness around them. Such it is with members of Contact Groups, who find they can only talk honestly among themselves.

There is a Transformation going on, a personal Transformation, but no less important in the scheme of things. Great dunes are built from many grains of sand, and eventually the collective consciousness is such that this transformative momentum begins to affect society. Ideas presented at the table receive support rather than argument. Programs that affect the public are slanted toward the broader view in subtle ways. The little grains of sand are making mounds, where no one has noticed, as the wind blew them just a few at a time.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Life Changes

Note: written Oct 15, 1995.

Contactees who have become comfortable with their understanding of the alien presence and any role they have volunteered to perform during the Transformation are seldom passive. They reflect this in their daily life, as is inevitable following any overreaching concept grasped or heavy commitment. Just as the decision to settle down into married life can often be read by others, as perhaps taking up cooking or giving up singles parties, likewise the awakened contactee can often be recognized. The signs are subtle and in the normal course of human events would leave no mark, in that the alien presence is seldom discussed. But the awakened contactee changes, in not so subtle ways, the whole course of their life. The impact can be equated to joining the priesthood or the peace corps or the military. The contactee's *whole life* is affected.

As the Transformation is now, if the awakened contactee has chosen a role they seldom delay. Those in Service-to-Others, of whom we are speaking, want to assist with preparations for the cataclysms or helping mankind understand what is to befall them and its import. Frequently these contactees are already in responsible roles, acting, as Service-to-Others do, as a mainstay for others. Stepping up to larger responsibilities does not concern them, but those who have come to rely on the contactee are frequently alarmed. Life changes are planned and enacted by the contactee, who often is grimly determined and turns a deaf ear to complaints. Not infrequently a well paying job is dropped so that more time can be spent on the pressing tasks at hand which the contactee is eager to take up. A spouse or children who have to curtail their standard of living or move to more modest quarters are often furious. Family and friends are sent to argue with the contactee, who is, in their eyes, failing to listen to reason. What's gotten into him? Mental illness is suspected but discarded when none of the classic symptoms show up. Sometimes divorce or alienation from the family results. Often old friends who fail to understand are dropped and new friendships are developed among those of a like mind.

Contactees thus awakened and mobilized find each other, in some small part as we guide them to do so in response to their call to us. They take up work with each other, forming teams, and fill their hearts and minds with the satisfaction that results, as a salve for the concurrent pain of loss they often must bear.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Unsure

Note: written Jan 15, 1999.

Any role that any human has is self chosen, not assigned. Thus, any contactee feeling uncertain about a role they might have chosen during the Transformation, has not decided what to do. This information is within them. Many humans are undecided or unsure, not because the role has not been assigned to them or the opportunity not been made available, but because they themselves are uncertain as to whether or not they wish to step into a certain role. Vacillation.

Many roles during this forthcoming time, as anyone who seriously thinks about it knows, represents hardship, argument, hostility thrown their way, changes in a lifestyle, and this is not easily contemplated. Individuals frequently decide to do something, and then they start thinking of the consequences and vacillate. So if it is unclear, it's because they have not firmly decided to do what they think they ought to do. If humans wants clarity, they should think seriously about what their roles might be, about what they may have decided to do, about what the blockades are, the repercussions, and consider this to be a conversation with themselves. Of course, if they are wishing to discuss these matters, they have given The Call and it will be answered. But nevertheless, this is their decision, and within their power to arrive at an answer.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Timed Release

Note: written Dec 15, 1996.

Many contactees express a feeling that they are aware of things that are likely to occur in the future, are emotionally ready for these occurrences, but are consciously unaware of what they may be. Of course, in human society, those who prepare too soon for the coming cataclysms will be viewed as odd and consequently laughed at or harassed for sounding an alarm unduly. When life today seems much like the life of yesterday, the average human in any society on Earth today will not listen to a message about coming cataclysms with much patience. However, contactees who have been open to the message that Service-to-Other aliens have been willing to give *know* that the Earth will receive renting changes soon, and are subconsciously prepared.

The schism in thinking leads many to believe that this knowledge is encoded with some kind of timed release, where the knowledge is not truly available to humans until scant months or even days prior to the cataclysms. This timing may in fact be correct, but the contactees are fully aware of the circumstances. They are simply choosing to be unaware during their day to day existence in human society. When the time is right, they will get in contact with their subconscious knowledge. For many, the conflicts that early conscious awareness would present are best left alone. For instance:

- A mother has a handicapped child, one who requires medical attention in order to survive. She knows that this child will not live beyond a week after medical attentions ceases, and that she will bury this child shortly after the cataclysms bring down bridges and rent the telephone lines from their poles. Were she to be consciously aware of what was coming, would she encourage this handicapped child to learn to read and write at the present moment? Such encouragement strengthens the spirit of both mother and child, and is worthwhile for this reason alone. The mother chooses to be unaware.
- A young businessman in a small town employs several individuals who are considered marginal employees by most employers as they are under-educated, semi-skilled, and often speak in broken English. During their employment the young businessman is able to encourage them to self-sufficiency, and finds his employees growing gardens and repairing mechanical devices under his tutelage. Were he to be consciously aware of the coming cataclysms, his attention to the needs of the business would falter and his business might fail to prosper. Consequently, he would be less able to nurture others in preparation. He chooses to be unaware.
- A military man is in a position to influence the messages that the general population receive from headquarters. These messages can subtly awaken or can suppress the Awakening, just by their tone and the bits of information they deliver. Working in rigid surroundings, the military man must be careful not to express resentment, which would be interpreted an insubordination and result in his removal from his influential position. Were he to be consciously aware of the coming cataclysms and the alien presence all around, he would find adherence to silly rules and regulations increasingly annoying and might express this at a moment when his guard was down. He chooses to be unaware.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Roles

Note: written during the Jan 11, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Many contactees, most of whom do not even *know* they are contactees, sense they have a role to play soon. We have referred to the subconscious knowledge of this, where the role might be in conflict with the contactees existing life, as timed-release information. One day, the contactee notes a news cast, or hears comments made by friends, or sees the weather turn suddenly unseasonably warm, and the trigger has been switched to *on*. The contactee may go home and pack and take off for another country or province or state, with barely a notice given to employer or family or friends. A contactee may decide that *now* is the time for that vacation, long put off, and make these arrangements putting all other priorities aside. It is unlikely that a contactee would suddenly decide they need to develop a skill set, such as working with manual tools, or gardening, as if this was sensed as part of their role they would have been able to integrate this into their lifestyle earlier.

The changes we are talking about are *abrupt*, and *disruptive*, and thus have been put off. This would include divorce, or separation, from a spouse that had been convenient during the life lived prior to the trigger being switched, but which was known would *not* be possible during the Aftertime. An example is a marriage where the wife is petulant, given to pampering herself with luxuries, and would not leave a setting where these luxuries were abundant even when faced with sudden death. The husband, in this marriage the strong person, a parent to the wife in essence, determines he has a role to play in helping survivors, and *leaves* the wife rather than die with her, as he knows he cannot force her to move to safety. This of course might be on the other foot, with a caring and strongly Service-to-Other wife taking the children to safety a few weeks ahead of the shift, and simply refusing to return, giving the shocked husband divorce notice from afar. He then has the choice of leaving the golf course, the executive club, his mistress, or whatever else holds him to his place, or staying. He would in any case have to make this choice, but the wife has made *her* choice for herself and the children.

Where a role is not in conflict with the person's existing life, it is likely to be expressed early, as soon as realized. Where in conflict, such as a military person who has determined to *prevent* blockades, keeping the poor or minority populations trapped in cities during the last hours, realization of their role might come at the *very* last minute. The reasons are obvious: if the military individual were to *consciously* realize this earlier, he or she would give their plans away, and prevent the role from happening! Thus, those in such double identity binds often have a *hard* denial of their contactee role. Thus, there is no simply statement that can be made about contactee roles, and when the contactee will become aware of their chosen role. It depends: on the contactee, their life situation, the culture they live in, and an endless number of factors.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page to a Friend.](#)

ZetaTalk: Change Agent

written Nov 4, 2004

Raised to follow the rules or face the consequences, most humans in all cultures worldwide do so in adulthood without stepping outside the bounds. For Islamic cultures, woman adjust to being draped head to toe when outside the home, the horrific example of rebels stoned and raped ever on their minds. Stop at the red light or be fined, regardless of whether cross traffic exists at the time or not. Pay your bills or lose your possessions and credit rating. Mind the corporate policies and nod approvingly at the dictates of the boss or lose your job. Go through the motions with the spouse even though love has long gone, as this is the only approved sexual outlet and divorce makes one an outcast, socially. Rules, regulations, confining expectations, so much a part of life that other than a quiet seething anger adults are not aware of these invisible ties that bind them to walk in prescribed ruts.

What happens, then, to create a rebel, one who openly rebels against the rules and antagonizes those enforcing them? Anger that has boiled over and cannot be contained, once expressed often puts the rebel into a mode where he cannot go back, and thus in an almost suicidal plunge, he moves forward, free at last to express his resentment. For every rebel that flashes defiance, there are thousands in a quiet revolt, a personal revolution building and waiting for an *opportunity*. There is the building process, then the opportunity where the threshold drops temporarily, and another rebel is born.

- The Muslim woman, long resentful but feeling her situation hopeless, finds during warfare and upheaval in her country that she can dress as a man, take up a weapon, and move about the streets freely, her bravery part of her disguise - the warfare spilling into her village the *opportunity*. Once having stepped out of her bonds, she plots another course for her life, freed of her invisible bonds. When the women in the village find themselves trapped in their robes, but needing to flee, she suggest another mode, the rebel now a leader.
- The dutiful citizen, paying his bills and minding the traffic signs and wearing the appropriate dress and prating the corporate agenda at work, is presented with earthquake upheaval that has reduced his home and workplace to rubble - the earthquake, the trapped and injured neighbors, the *opportunity*. Thinking survival, solely, he breathes more deeply and finds his head clear for the first time in years, the focus not on the rules but the emergency at hand. Is it looting to take rope from a store, without paying, to rescue those trapped under fallen trees? Once having cast the net of expectations aside, the adult *thinks* about these matters, and no longer reacts in a programmed manner.
- The spouse who finds love gone but the ties that bind still in place deals with the cold shoulder in bed, the hostile comments at the dinner table, by distractions and sadness, but one day a flat tire on the road provides a socially acceptable meeting between two lonely people, and by the time the tire is changed and a cup of coffee in thanks has passed, the rules about fidelity are being ignored - a simple flat tire, the *opportunity*. The life long gone is suddenly a possibility again, and plans are laid on how to complete the process, divorce, arrangements, and being bold.

Given the upheaval to come during the increasing earthquakes and volcanic activity leading up to rotation stoppage, breaking roads and twisting rails, shattering cities and exploding pipelines, what can be expected of those living today under the rules they were raised to abide by, without question? For every individual harboring seething resentment, anger over senseless and inhumane rules, there will be an *opportunity* to step into a different mode of action. The soldier, told to point his gun at a child and shoot, not only refusing but turning his gun to protect, not main, the child, rebelling. The housewife, told by her husband to stay in the house, no longer safe, with the children, taking the car keys and leaving home and husband for good, rebelling. Police and firefighters, told by officials to let the buildings burn and to blockade escape from the city as their presence in a Martial Law directive is required blocking roads so looters cannot move to more affluent areas, turning a deaf ear to the orders and doing what their hearts tell them is the right thing to do, rebels all. Thus, in those counties where it seems freedom is dying, democracy stolen, dictatorship on the

rise, take comfort. Help *is* on the way, the Earth changes will allow an *opportunity* for all to live lives more real, more caring, than was imagined.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Led by Children

Note: written Jan 15, 2002

Many children are being born at this time, quite young to face the cataclysms that will occur before they reach their teens, much less adulthood. Why would this be the plan, when such children would likely be in shock, neglected, and unable to *lead*, certainly. These special children are in a *optimal* position to lead, contrary to mankind's understanding. Why would this be so? Children, souls incarnating into the young, are without the burden that human adults have assumed, of preconceived notions and the societal need to conform. They are open, and comment upon what they see as reality, *not* with the suppression that society imposes and which becomes automatic and adopted by adults who must function in society. Likewise, these children have stamina and health, as in truth the human body is strongest *prior* to the age of 20 or so, and declines afterwards.

Thus, survival groups, stunned by what has happened and in despair over being abandoned and lied to by their governments. In shock over the adjustments to their prior lifestyle, and depressed over the adjustments that must be made. Will be *led* by these children, who will see resources and avenues *not* apparent to their parents and caretakers. They will find each other, and communicate, and create bonds between groups that the adults would not think possible. They will be the visionaries of the future, among human survival groups, to a degree that would stun their parents now. Thus, led by a child is a phrase that will become a reality in the near future. They are on the increase now, to serve as during the shift, when *most* of humanity will be stunned and hurting and the lack of leadership crying for natural leaders to step forward. Of course, the children will not be the *only* ones leading, as there are many natural leaders among the adults! But the relative youth allows them more flexibility. Not the least of which is that adults may *resist* other adults, getting into posturing, but will take a child's suggestion as just that. Children have ways of influencing their elders which the elders scarcely take note of, but an analysis of the process shows that the *child* is *leading*.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Creating One's Destiny

Note: written Sep 15, 1996.

It is broadly felt by many that man can create his own destiny, through his intent, his actions, and his perseverance. Often times humans will comment that this or that is their destiny, or is not their destiny, revealing their belief that such a thing as a destiny exists. Mixed in with general understanding that the future can be shaped by one's actions is an undefined sense that the future is often written, arranged, waiting as it were out there for the human to arrive if only they were to put their feet on the right path. In that many humans have had pre-birth conferences with the birthing guides and frequent conferences with their spirit guides, they are often speaking of *their own* understanding of conclusions they have come to about their incarnation and their own intentions. Each human's life is in his own hands, and any destiny that he is heading for is shaped only by his own resolve.

However, since the vague sense of destiny seems to have no solid explanation in the physical world, many humans conclude that destiny may be a *thing*, and that their wishes can make it so, as the feeling that something is waiting for them is so strong and compelling. In these cases the human is clear, in their heart and subconscious mind, within their undying spirit which guides their thoughts and actions, that their future actions could have great import, both on their personal lives and the lives of others. The human can't put their finger on why they have this feeling, so various explanations such as an absolute destiny awaiting one, or an ability to create a destiny by wishing it so, are grasped at to explain their intense sense of a future awaiting them. Especially in those who are undecided about their path, without firm resolve and vacillation about the path to be taken, the sense that a destiny awaits them may become a burning obsession. This represents a war within themselves, and when unresolved in the favor of the path unconsciously sought, results in a human who mulls and broods about a destiny unfulfilled.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Make a Difference

Note: written Oct 15, 1995.

If there are few contactees in proportion to the population in general, how is it that contactees can make a difference? Contactees are usually singular, and act en-mass only after meeting in contact groups or bumping into each other, a rare event. The answer lies in the history of a vision or idea, and how this can ignite action. Humans are fond of pointing to inventors who stumbled upon a method to increase the general standard of living. Benjamin Franklin capturing and directing electricity with a kite string. Alexander Bell calling his assistant from the next room. The Wright brothers staying aloft in their flying machine. From this we have electric appliances in every household, telecommunications galore, and flying on business or to visit friends or family or go on vacation an everyday affair. Less dramatic only because it cannot be pointed to as a concrete *thing* are changes that affect how mankind views the world and how mankind will proceed when the world starts changing during the Transformation.

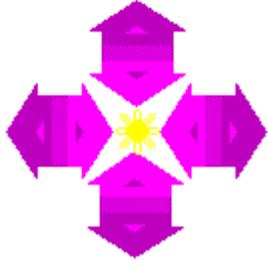
Unprepared for the Transformation, mankind would react as it does today when presented with any other unknown entity - with a mixture of fear and curiosity. In dealing with new situations, humans like all life deal first with their fear, and only when this is placated with their curiosity. Therefore, the likely reaction by an unprepared mankind to Transformative changes will be fear and resistance. Change is in any case resisted, and change clouded by uncertainty is vigorously resisted. But what happens when change is anticipated, or perhaps even welcomed? Though the majority may resist and hold back, the fact that a few move forward and embrace change is catalytic. At first only a trickle, and then a stream, and eventually the flow undermines all resistance and the laggards are caught in the undertow. Fear can often be translated into the statement - what will this mean? When leaders step forward and demonstrate what this means, as a living example, that question is answered and the fear factor virtually eliminated.

This is the legacy that contactees stepping forward to embrace the Transformation leave, and the role they fill in the main. By the way they live their lives, under public scrutiny. By the innovative solutions they place into the public knowledge base. By the personal and professional risks they take in order to incite discussion. All these are catalytic actions, and make a difference.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: Coordination

Note: written Dec 15, 1995.

Increasingly, during the Transformation, contactees are beginning to work together. They find each other not by accident, not because they are browsing over the same books at the book store, not because they are members of the same organization, but because they have been introduced to each other behind the scenes and have *plotted* their meeting time and place. It is we, and our brethren in the Service-to-Other, who respond to The Call of many by arranging these opportunities, which are warmly received and acted upon. These meetings result in marriages, business arrangements, friendships, philanthropic connections, and long range planning galore.

Survival groups are very unobtrusively arranging themselves. Neighbor to neighbor talks, people meeting in their normal association and identifying each other more so than any kind of organized activity where they answer an add placed in the paper. They are in fact migrating to live close to each other regionally, and by this they are being guided since often they are meeting each other as contactees. They are most often not unaware on a conscious level of why they are making the moves that they are making. They make all manner of excuses, pick up and move, change occupations, and find themselves in an area where they get along better with the neighbors and their particular skill set meshes nicely. This will increasingly happen as the time arrives and even after, where those survivors will migrate following their instincts more than anything and finding each other.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Transformation Activities

Note: written Feb 15, 1996.

Humans are aware that their Earth is being visited by great numbers of aliens at this time, as the Earth's Transformation is now. What are all these aliens doing, and who is doing what? Alien visitors are doing more than answering The Call and conducting a genetic engineering project, they are assisting humans operating spiritually in the Service-to-Other orientation with *their* Transformation activities. The Earth's future is in the hands of humans, at the present moment, and *nothing* can be accomplished unless it is done by human hands, a result of a human giving The Call, or due to one human stepping aside or giving permission to another human so that an activity may occur. With that in mind, what are these activities.

What humans presume to be the process of change, based on their observations of human society, is not at all what is taking place. In human society, change comes primarily in a top-down manner, from edicts or laws, and secondarily when outside influences *that are discernible* such as weather changes or pronouncements or war or the ravages of disease force change. The changes being wrought by human hands during the Earth's Transformation are neither edicts or discernible by all - they are covert and the result of *cooperation* among humans. When seemingly quiet revolutions take place in human society, they in fact prove to be edicts upon close examination - the general in the hills, directing terrorist activities against an establishment he wishes to topple; the ringleader in a group, inciting the others to acts that are laid out for the underlings, as assignments.

The quiet revolution that is the Transformation is different, as there is *no* single leader or set of ringleaders, *no* assignments or edicts, but rather each human operating in the Service-to-Other orientation *choosing* his or her role, and acting under their own volition.

These activities can constitute something as minor as the reporting of news, being more truthful, or the coordination of efforts, where the needs of one are met by the offer of another. On occasion an effort is heroic, the sacrifice of a life to draw attention to an injustice, or the quiet gift of hard earned savings or one's time to a cause not personally rewarding. Increasingly, Transformation activities involve more than one, a group of humans who have found each other, often due to requested assistance from aliens. Where should I look, where should I go, whom might I meet there and how might introductions be started - the contactee might ask. As they have given The Call, we of the Service-to-Other orientation assist, giving information and even arranging behind the scenes introductions during group visitations, so that later those who wish to meet each other will not feel themselves to be strangers.

These activities are on the increase among humans, and consequently for those aliens in the Service-to- Other there is scarcely a spare moment. *All* Service-to-Other aliens visiting Earth at this time, no matter what type of life form, are enlisted in these activities. Thus, contactees may find themselves conferring with each other during visitations, with an intelligent species akin to an octopus or a hedgehog coordinating the activities. However, whenever possible fact-to-face encounters with humans are done by other hominoids, to minimize any adjustments the dedicated humans will have to make.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Incarnated Helpers

Note: written May 15, 1996.

Where most aliens who have come to assist with the Transformation are either incarnated as an alien life form or disincarnate and in light form, a small number plunge right into the swamp by incarnating as humans, as babes in arms. For some, who have never incarnated in a hominoid or land based life form, there is considerable adjustment. Inevitably, entities who have been operating at higher densities in the Service-to-Other orientation find it distressing to return to the rough and tumble of 3rd Density existence, where they can no longer count on those around them to be trustworthy teammates. Returning to 3rd Density is akin to living and breathing murky water, where before you stood on the hill top with a broad view and fresh breezes. It is a sacrifice done out of love and concern for the struggling young entities that are emerging from the new world. However, the rewards can be significant.

Incarnated helpers are most often *not* placed in positions of leadership, but rather as the second in command or counsel to those in leadership. The Earth and its progress are in the hands of terran born entities, who are to be the leaders, and the assistance they receive from incarnated helpers is not pressed on this terran born leadership, but is there if requested. As the Earth is to be our future home, many Zetan entities leave the comfort of 4th Density to incarnate into human form going into the Transformation, and don't shirk from being placed in locales or cultures where the going will be rough. It is the end result that counts, and this is what is born in mind, as the discomforts of a single lifetime are but a moment in time.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: In Attendance

Note: written Nov 15, 1998.

How many aliens are visiting Earth at this time? Almost too many to count. In this we are speaking of course of our brethren, as well as ourselves. On a ration of one visitor to one human on Earth, we are perhaps present in the environment, in one form or another, at close to a two to one ration. Where are we then, if we are almost twice as many as you? Many visitors are disincarnate, acting in spirit form, and cannot be seen by you. Of the others, who are in physical form, there are literally tens of thousands of different physical forms species in attendance at Earth at this time. They are simply not in 3rd Density, but escape to higher densities where they cannot be seen by humans.

Of the many different species in attendance on earth, only perhaps a couple dozen actually interact with humans. In order for visitations to occur between species, there must be DNA compatibility. The DNA must be complementary so that what humans would call telepathic rays are emanating and can be received. Were it not for this compatibility, the visitors and their human contacts would have to have translations. If translation is being done, then it defeats the purpose. Why not simply have the translator make the contact? Thus *most* species in attendance do other functions. An example is crop circles, which are laid down by species which are water babies, from planets covered with a liquid, and their space ships are of course filled with this liquid. But there is more that separates these visitors from direct communication with humans than that. Some of the visitors that do communicate with humans are also water babies, but can connect, brain wave to brain wave. Thus, it's a special slot that only certain visitors can fill.

Nevertheless, many contactees will describe the bizarre appearance of their visitors or the fact that the physical appearance of their visitors was hidden from them for some reason. This is done for good reason, as the visitors want to get to the crux of the meeting, to the issues, and not to upset the humans they are trying to communicate with unduly. Thus, on occasion, something the contactee would equate to an aquatic octopus may be draped with a sheet, so all the contactee sees is a hint of a tentacle now and then. In this the contactee sticks to the issues rather than deal with shock.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Einstein

Note: written Dec 15, 1995.

When Einstein explained his primary theory of relativity, $E=MC^2$, he was *not* anticipating that this would be of any practical use to man nor help explain to the average person why their world worked as it did. He did not give his theories to mankind in anticipation of general acceptance, for this reason. They simply do not apply to the world that man lives in, day to day. His theories are still considered just that, today, by mankind, as so little of them can be put to the test, and the results arguable even today. He was, in his efforts, pointing man to the horizons, asking them to raise their eyes and think afresh, again and again. Thus, a practical application of his theories to everyday matters that affect even scientists in their labs is simply not possible.

Einstein was more than a genius, he was also on a very determined mission, as a Star Child incarnated by an advanced entity from a higher density. His mission was never achieved, nor was it even begun, as the parameters necessary to support what he was to initiate were never properly in place. This is a common outcome for mercy missions on 3rd Density worlds, one which the Einstein entity had encountered before, and he wasted no effort on grieving. Einstein was prepared for his mission by his place of birth - brains, education, and the warm support of family - the typical Jewish cradle. This was not a missing parameter. Einstein gained fame for his radical postures, disturbing in their logic. He was respected and feared by opponents clinging to comfortable old explanations, and was certainly well positioned to disseminate new concepts. This also was not a missing parameter.

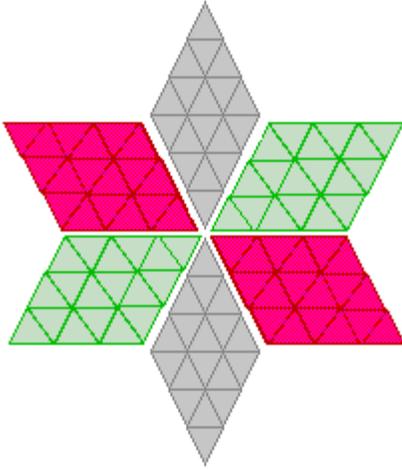
What was missing was the readiness of the educational establishment to adopt, rather than ridicule, concepts he was prepared to present. These concepts dealt with slicing, rather than splitting, the atom, which would have made virtual alchemy out of intractable power source problems that face mankind today. Splitting the atom was the concept behind the atom bomb, a runaway process resulting in uncontrollable heat and expansion - an explosion. Slicing is cold fission, which with proper know-how can transform base elements into their components and take advantage of their remarriage at a later point. Slicing is also the correct method of dispelling radioactivity, where the process is stopped after the slice, skipping the remarriage. Einstein knew that the blockade against these concepts reached outside of academia, as the energy cartels are some of the most powerful. Concepts threatening wealthy cartels invoke government as well as industry response. The bribe or threat is ever present, and takes many forms.

Worse than an idea not born or promulgated is an idea countered, as countering does not simply deny, it constructs and preaches an alternative theory, which must then be overcome. Better to have the field free for the child to ponder, so that the *next* Einstein can emerge, as emerge he did. *This* time around the route was not on the international stage of academia and debate. This time around the bearer of this gift was a quiet man, also of Jewish heritage, a simple plumber and self-taught genius who nicely delivered the goods. As more progress has been made by avoiding the stage, his name and product will not be identified here in ZetaTalk.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: Buckminster Fuller

Note: written Dec 15, 1996.

Few men have made as much impact with a simple design as Bucky Fuller, who espoused and popularized the [Geodesic Dome](#) - the Bucky Ball. This design allows one to build massive domes in tiny steps, so they can rise from the edges, pushed from the ground up as row upon row of triangles are fitted into place. Large or small domes can be constructed using the same simple construction techniques. Bucky Fuller's gift to mankind came at the time it did due to the coming cataclysms, where mankind will dearly need spacious enclosed places to escape the gloom and drizzle that will be the daily weather for decades. Domes do not by their nature appeal to man, who goes indoors only to escape inclement weather and even then wishes to look out upon the world. Bucky's gift has been popularized by his personality as much as by their shape, so the Geodesic Dome is broadly known throughout the world. Thus, when the time comes, this simple design will be called upon to help the survivors of the coming cataclysms make cheerful and roomy enclaves.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Soul Mates

Note: written Jun 15, 1996.

Many lovers, when first meeting their beloved, are instantly attracted in a strange way. This isn't based on appearance, as rather than good looking the newly met attraction most often is plain or even physically flawed in some way. Aphrodisiac qualities such as great wealth or the hero stature temporarily assigned to a rescuer are not factors. Yet the lovers are fascinated with one another, want to pass the time with no others, and can think of no one else when apart. If lust were a factor then such attractions would only exist where sex is hot and the best in memory, but these attractions exist even when sex is not possible or is tepid or a disappointment. These matches, known in every human society, are sometimes referred to as soul mates, a term more apt than not, and are on the increase during the Transformation.

Spirits who have known each other in past lives frankly arrange to meet again. Of all the millions of liaisons possible between entities, these partnerships stand out as special, a lasting friendship or love affair as it were. In particular, where one of the entities is facing a difficult life lesson, they may wish for an old friend to hold their hand. These desires are known and taken into account before birth, the incarnations structured so that the two can find each other. Life circumstances may make this difficult or even impossible, so that one of the other of the entities goes through the entire incarnation with a vague sense of longing, a sense that they have not yet met the love of their life. However, in most cases the search is rewarded, with the entities speaking to each other like voices through the fog. Here I am, over here. Look for me in the book store. Look for me at the beach. Did you want to buy a puppy? I'm going to the pet store on Sunday. They make spiritual dates, and when encountering one another at last there is that instant attraction. Soul mates, together at last.

Note: added during Jan 25, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Humans often encounter what is termed soul mates, or souls they have dealt with before. That this could *happen*, given the numbers and likelihood by chance, seems unlikely. Indeed, such encounters are *guided*, both souls desiring this encounter, and the Spirit Guides allowing this. Often, if a soul has a particularly difficult task, or will be undertaking a particularly significant task that is of importance for its growth, having old and familiar companions is deemed an assist. However, this is the *exception*, less than 1% of incarnations including such encounters or arrangements. There are souls that tend to limit the *numbers* of other entities they can deal with, such that Service-to-Other is interpreted as concern for the *group*, not the larger Universe. The *group*, thus, is variously defined. A group might be no more than the extended family, during an incarnation, or the local community, or the country or those sharing the religious beliefs. This type of limitation is the *norm*, even for highly experienced Service-to-Other entities who would most definitely be considered old souls. But there are others, an example Nancy and ourselves, the team of Zetas talking to you here, who consider the larger scope. At a minimum, we include the population of the Earth, and include in our concerns all visitors from *anywhere* in the Service-to-Other orientation who are interacting on Earth, or will be. Thus, this is a decision, or perhaps a limitation, of the entity, whether to cling to small and familiar groups or be expansive and explorative.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Sociopathic Gangs

Note: written Mar 15, 1996.

Increasingly, among certain sectors of the populace or in certain locales, violence is on the increase. The argument that a deprived or poverty stricken upbringing should be taken into account is wearing thin on citizens finding the crimes they are reading about inexcusable. Savagery, without any remorse, and among younger and younger perpetrators. What is occurring is *not* that society has failed, or that the jails are inadequate, or that the poor are despairing, or that the schools are lacking in opportunities for all. Look to the past, when conditions were so much worse on all counts. What is happening is the increasing dichotomy of society, with the Service-to-Self oriented being placed with each other by the birthing envoys. Those granted a last incarnation in order to make a final decision are frequently placed in a setting not unlike the Service-to-Self culture they would end up in - a sociopathic gang.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: New Age Trends

Note: written Jul 15, 1996.

Where the ideas expressed by New Agers are not all that new, having been present in many oriental philosophies and a cornerstone of the Hindu beliefs, their upsurgence and universal application *is* new. Those espousing what is termed New Age philosophies come in for a lot of abuse because many fear the trend. New Age philosophies are quite the opposite of those espoused by the New World Order crowd, but both will sharpen and escalate in their attempts to influence mankind as the Transformation progresses. Where the New World Order crowd wishes mankind to see itself allied only with humans, and in particular only with those in control of human society, New Age viewpoints stress a universal alliance. Concern for the ecology and recycling efforts are also characteristic of New Age groups, who stress living in harmony with nature rather than brutalizing it. The New World Order crowd has disdain for such concerns, treating ecological concerns as an imposition. It is no coincidence that then President George Bush, a strong advocate of the New World Order, held back committing the US during the most important ecological conference of the century. The battle has commenced, and during the Transformation it is a fight to the finish!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Thug Control

written July 3, 2004

Does the Sudan sound like a microcosm of what the Zetas said the elite had in their plans for selective groups? For those who don't believe it could happen today, this should serve as a warning that the right circumstances merely need to be present for it to happen anywhere.

We have stated that the Sudan would degenerate into territorial battles among the starving, after the pole shift, and due to the lack of media attention paid to the starving in the Sudan, this situation has emerged early. Given that starvation will be rampant after the shift, is this a scenario that will be repeated around the world, the strong starving the weak? There are significant differences in the support a bully gets in the present day to what will be available after the shift, in this scenario as well as others.

We have stated that one reason Service-to-Self groups loot until they deplete supplies and then die out is that they fail to plan, fail to cooperate with each other, and *require* continuing supplies to feed their gangs. What will happen after the shift, and how does this differ from today in, for instance, the Sudan. Today, deliberate genocide, death by starvation with outright theft of livestock, is being done, but what does this require from the outside world? Guns, ammunition, and food aid that can be stolen. The gangs are *sustained* by mountains of food stuffs delivered to the area, and via bribery or coercion, landing in the hands of the thugs rather than the starving. Not a new story. After the shift, no such deliveries will be made, and ammunition runs out. The Service-to-Self are known to demand immediate satisfaction of their wants, and plan and cooperate poorly, thus will eat the livestock stolen so the stock is not available to breed, and then turn on each other. Where travel is difficult, as it will be everywhere after the shift, isolated villages will not be raided, and the thugs, likewise isolated, decimate themselves, each trying to be the survivor at the expense of the others. In the Sudan, without sacks of grain and regular deliveries of ammunition, the villages would turn on their oppressors.

Brutality, genocide, and virtual slavery in economically depressed areas - all exist today because *somewhere* in the world food is being grown, products are being manufactured, and commerce flows. The pole shift brings an abrupt halt to that. *All* travel is impeded, fuel runs short so that even a means as flexible as the helicopter comes to a halt. Manufactured parts for maintenance are lacking, and the broken link effect sets in, machinery abandoned and rusting in disuse. What is missing from the picture also is the big fist, the arm of the oppressor that comes in with the big guns to establish control. Africa before colonization was tribal, and feuds were balanced. The Americas before immigration to the new world was likewise tribal, minor feuds the only issues. What Africa and the Americas experienced was the big fist from Europe, machine guns, cannons, conscripts required to fight or be shot so the big fist included armies and navies that had no choice but to be brutal, upon command. Remove the big fist, and oppressed people soon set matters right. The oppressor is killed in the night, savagery returned in kind, Iraq with the rage against the occupation an example of the seething that turns savage with opportunity. When weapons, ammunition, supper, and backup called in readily are *missing*, the bullies, the oppressors, are slaughtered. This also is a story that is not new.

Eventually, survivor groups that remain are hard at work, all growing or catching their food and cooperating heavily with each other. The occasional lone thug is encountered and either runs for his life to live in the woods on his own, with survival very iffy, or is killed attempting to loot the hard working group. A group that is keeping starvation at bay by intense cooperation and careful planning recognizes instantly those that are doing likewise, and also recognizes instantly a group that has survived by looting. There are a thousand clues. Since the looters are increasingly finding themselves without and turning on each other, they are themselves malnourished, poorly coordinated and weakened, and blinded by rage over not having what they want, when they want it. In a battle with survivor groups that look out for each other, the thugs are easily picked off, and decimated further. In today's world, such vigilante justice brings harsh penalties, imprisonment, due to laws designed to keep the thugs off the streets but also due to the fear among

those in control that their slave class, the working class, might rebel. But after the shift, with police and the military absent, phones dead, and determination of who the criminal and the victim are *clear*, standing back and letting the criminal have his way is not the option that is taken. Imagine trials where the victims of crimes determine the sentence, and you see the future of Service-to-Self gangs looting survivor groups.

In Sudan, Death and Denial

June 26, 2004

There is farmable land outside the camp, but food cannot be gathered because militiamen on horseback, clad in government uniforms, roam the scrubby landscape. Assault rifles are balanced on their laps, and whips hang from their belt loops. More than a million people live in the camps, many of which lack water, supplies and sanitation, and operate without any feeding centers. Tensions have simmered since the 1970s, when drought and competition over scarce resources sparked clashes between largely nomadic cattle and camel herders. Human rights and aid groups accuse the government of carrying out an ethnic cleansing campaign. Aid workers predict that many more people will die, and that the U.N. World Food Program will be able to reach only 800,000 of the 1.2 million displaced people because of continuing violence. The government has also restricted access to humanitarian workers and journalists, granting travel permits infrequently and allowing only a small part of the affected areas to be visited. A trip down a dirt track road exposed a war zone where gunmen roamed. Sun-burned men rode on camels, guns saddled on their laps, just steps from Mornay camp. One held a whip. Others herded hundreds of sheep, cattle and camels, smiling and waving as visitors passed, animals that aid workers and the displaced people in the camp said were stolen. Rapes and attacks continue around the edges of the camp every night, women there said, as they rocked sickly babies with hollow eyes.





[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Clean Slate

Note: written May 15, 1997.

Reactions to word of the coming cataclysms and Earth Transformation are always mixed, even within the same individual. Few view the thought of their comfortable living arrangements disappearing with joy, even if they consider their current life a burden. Dinner on the table and a roof over their heads during the rainy season is no small thing, and contemplating the alternatives - huddled shivering and wet under a tree or scrounging for insect larva in a rotting log - is seldom comforting. But as if often the case, the outcome is romanticized so that these discomforts are put to the rear, and the advantages of an upheaval brought forward. Psychologists are aware that the more remote a situation, the less intense the person's response. Thus push-push or pull-pull conflicts can develop, with a perpetual dither between the two choices.

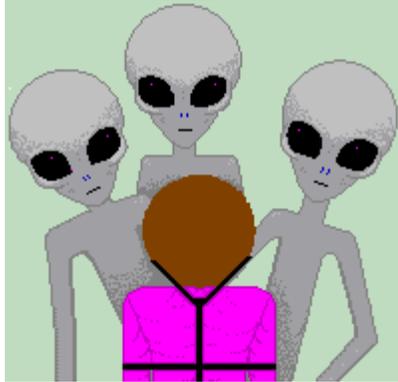
Extreme upheavals, where one imagines that the mundane job, the nagging wife, the annoying neighbor, and the lack of opportunity to change one's lifestyle are not only *possible* but *probable*, offer a chance to cast all these annoyances and burdens aside. The discomforts that the upheaval would bring are at a distance, thus less intense, but the disgruntlements of everyday life are up close and personal, and *very* intense. Thus, the upheaval is seen as advantageous, overall. In reality, the clean slate that the cataclysms will bring will carry forward, for most humans, the same baggage they carried going into the pole shift. This baggage is *attached* to the human themselves, and thus in all likelihood the same relationships will develop, the same commitments promised, the same avoidance of responsibility, the same conflicts with leadership, the same sexual inhibitions - all the old problems will establish themselves in a new setting.

Where a clean slate *will* make a difference is not in personal settings but in societal settings, as here the direction of human lives is driven quite outside of each human's personal agenda. A man may have chosen his wife and job, to a great extent, and the commitments and obligations he has allowed to encumber him, but where this has been virtually dictated by the community he lives in, *these* bonds will be broken during the coming upheaval. If he and his wife would divorce were it not for the alimony issue, the utter lack of a paycheck or perhaps the death of the wife changes that equation. If he would spend his time wood-working and building furniture, his favorite hobby, were it not for the time demands of the job that pays the mortgage, this requirement goes out the door when the employer no longer is functioning, the paychecks stopped, and the mortgage a bad dream as the house is destroyed and the banker in any case never heard from!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: Communications

Note: written Sep 15, 1995.

Our emissary, Nancy, allowed her brain to be implanted with Zetan genetic material, on more than one occasion, in preparation for her role as a communicator during the Transformation. Such procedures, done by us, do not put the contactee at risk of injury or infection. We work in completely sterile environments and through the use of what you might call a growth hormone, stimulate the body to heal within minutes. Nancy's head was opened - the scalp was pulled back, a bone plate pulled up on one side, and material implanted into sites deep within her brain by an infusion technique that works on the molecular level so that no brain cells are damaged during the procedure. As Nancy's telepathic communication center was enhanced during her 20's, she also began to receive more communications from her fellow humans. As she did not allow herself to realize that she was a contactee until her mid-50's, this put some 3 decades of enhanced telepathic communications with humans into her consciousness, *before* she realized why this came about. We will let Nancy tell you the contactee's side of the story.

Begin Nancy's Hypnotic Recall

The first time they picked me up they were checking out the top of my head, bent my head down and looked at the top of my head. When they put the stuff in my forehead, whatever they did, it hurt. I don't know what they did to the forehead, but it hurt so that I didn't want to talk about forest and trees and stuff like that any longer. I couldn't concentrate on those things any longer because it hurt enough that it was distracting me. Dull ache on my forehead. But they were definitely checking out the top of my head, and they did the same thing at the berry patch. They were turning my head. If you tipped it back you could see my forehead in the sunlight. But when they first picked me up they had their hands all over my head, sizing it, was the way I would put it. So, I'm just going to concentrate on my head, and think if there was anything that was ever done.

I can feel the pain. I can feel the pain right here, and a feeling of pressure on either side. Pressure. Let me think now. And taking my breath in short breaths, like gasp-a, gasp-a. Like that. Like your chest is tight. A very bright room. Sitting in something that's more like a reclining lounge chair, maybe like the dentist's chair, that type of thing. I think that my head was in a brace, around the chin, and my arms were down, sort of into my lap, almost in some kind of armrest. I think they've got little snap things. They don't completely close, like hand cuffs, but they just partly close. They're around the bone structure enough that you couldn't pull your arm away. One here by the elbow and one here down by the wrist, more up on the forearm, maybe another one on the thick of it, up above the elbow, but definitely the two below. I don't think my feet are restrained at all, but my knees are slightly bent. There wouldn't be much I could do with them anyway, in that position.

Then someone's saying, "Don't think about it." They're saying, "You won't remember this. You're not supposed to. This is for your own good, so we can talk to you." I'm trying to think how old I am. I keep thinking I'm in my twenties. "Just lay there now." I think I'm sort of trembling all over, just because it was a very nerve racking experience. This is

not like a spasm trembling, just that I'm trembling all over. I feel pale and very shaky. Someone pats me on the hand, something like that. I'm thinking, "What was that all about?" One of them bends down and is looking at me eye-ball to eye-ball. The eye contact thing. It's like he's checking out my reactions, my facial reactions, because they're looking at my eyes. But he seems satisfied at what he sees. I'm not trembling any more now. There seems to be three or four of them in the room. They're the big ones. I think there's one little one in the room. There's three or four of these larger guys. They're as big as me or larger than me, not smaller than me. There's a counter around this chair in the center of this room.

I'm saying, "What was that all about? What was that all about!" I'm slightly angry. I would say, "What was *that* all about!" That type of thing. They're all sitting and looking at me now, at my face. One of them is kind of sitting on the edge of this lounge thing, and the other is kind of leaning over. I have three faces looking at me, about a foot and a half away. They're all just staring at my facial expression, but they don't seem to show any alarm. They're not asking me how I feel or anything like that. I think one of them says that I should move my arms and legs around, and see if I can do it OK. I do kind of wiggle things. They ask me if I, "Feel like going to the bathroom," or anything like that, and I say, "No." In other words, do I have an urge, an uncontrollable urge or feel like I'm about to lose it. I know that means something neurological. "Feel sick to my stomach?" "No." "Hurt any where?" "No."

I say, "What did you do?" I'm getting no comment back. "What was that for?" They're just not communicating anything. They say something about, "This is so you'll think about the universe more," or something like that, and, "We know you like that. And this is so we can talk to you." I look at their mouths when they say that. I'm thinking, because you don't talk *that* way. I guess I say, "So now what." "Now you will be free to think more about the universe," or something like that. I'll be, "More free," I'll feel more inclined and less restrained.

End Nancy's Hypnotic Recall

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com

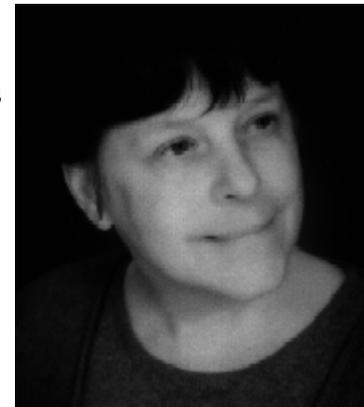


[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Why Nancy?

Note: written Jul 15, 1997.

Of course, we and others speak through a number of conduits. Many but not all channels are valid, and some of these on occasion carry our voice. Nancy edits our words but also contributes to the content by suggesting points we have failed to cover. Nancy is unique as to her telepathic communications, though many others, seeing the success of ZetaTalk, have asked for this. It is not so much her body, or her IQ, or her age or location that determined our decision to accept Nancy's offer. She has other qualities, missing in others, and in abundance in Nancy - courage, the ability to stand up to Service-to-Self methods, absolutely, and a track record in this regard that allowed us to trust her with this mission. She has more than satisfied our expectations. Nancy is also unique because she has placed herself at great risk.



Nancy entered into an unlimited engagement with MJ12 in order to further certain goals. It was her perception that MJ12 was a highly cautious organization, and would not act or move on matters of concern to her unless they were guaranteed utmost control. She gave them that control by granting them, in essence, the ability to execute her should they deem that necessary. For those unfamiliar with what an unlimited engagement is, this is outlined in the Rules section of ZetaTalk where the rules whereby alien groups of different orientations engage. In essence, it is a no-holds-barred engagement, unlimited, so that such an engagement bound Nancy for life. Of course, it also bound the old MJ12 for their life, and when this arm of the government ceased to have official status, her engagement was at an end too. They too, as an organization, could and did die.

Between alien groups of differing orientations, an unlimited engagement means that the groups engaged can savage each other, without bounds, or manipulate circumstances, without censure, until the matter at issue is settled and beyond. Such engagements are extremely rare, and normally do not involve groups, but rather individuals or dedicated teams. Within the Service-to-Other groups, such teams have resigned themselves to death at a minimum, and more often to experiences worse than death, in order to secure their goal. These are suicide missions, and Nancy understood the risk she was under when she engaged MJ12. Several other humans had done so, and only one besides Nancy lives today. The others died at the hands of what was then the predominant CIA influence over MJ12, brutally.

Because we, the Zetas, operate under the Rules of Engagement, we honored the unlimited engagement that Nancy entered into with MJ12. Thus, if MJ12 wanted to meet with her, she was picked up and delivered to them by us, just as we would have delivered one of our own to engage the Service-to-Self they had engaged, even if this meant the death of a friend and cohort. Nancy survived by her wits and passion for truth and justice, and an almost uncanny ability to sense those members of MJ12 who are strongly Service-to-Others. She made allies, and swayed agendas, and argued alternatives, so that many programs operating on automatic came under question and were changed. These are matters neither she nor ourselves, the Service-to-Other Zetas, can discuss in detail.

Thus, just as we engaged the old MJ12 in a limited engagement in the hope of making alliances for the better, and just as we gave this old MJ12 a travel service without censure or comment from us in the hope of getting beyond their deep need for control, just so Nancy went into an unlimited engagement and likewise gave them complete control over her life, should that be deemed necessary. They did not control Nancy, her thoughts and words and opinions, they simply held a death sentence they could implement any time they wished, instantly.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: ZetaTalk Reactions

Note: written Jul 15, 1997.

Reactions to ZetaTalk vary:

- astonishment at the correlation's to personal experiences or what the reader takes to be intuitive knowledge
- a conclusion that a group of people, not a single woman, must be writing ZetaTalk
- a suspicion that the entire work is an elaborate ruse or joke, but with nagging doubts due to personal corollaries with truth that are encountered while perusing the work
- a suspicion that ZetaTalk is a front for the government, especially after reading our rather open admissions about our relationship with MJ12
- a deep feeling of unease, especially if the reader is religious and has encountered our statements on organized religion
- shock, if the reader is versed in one or more of the sciences and encounters not only a grasp of their specialty but answers that resolve puzzles that dumbfound human scientists
- jealousy, if the reader has ambitions to have a popular web site and an avid readership, but has been ignored, confusion as to why we, the Zetas, would select an unknown middle aged woman to be our emissary

In all cases, the conclusions stem as much from the mind and orientation of the reader as they do from ZetaTalk itself.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Attack the Messenger

Note: written during the Apr 19, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

ZetaTalk has had a tumultuous history, with those embracing it demanding perfection, within the guise of human understanding, and protection, as though the messenger had responsibility for sanctity from the impact of the message, and vicious attacks by those not wanting to *hear* the message in the first place. Thus, friend and foe are hardly discernible. Human astrophysics states that Planet X could not have an orbit such as we have described, a sling orbit *past* two foci, back and forth, rather than round and round. Yet Planet X is approaching dead on toward the Sun during the reign of ZetaTalk as the prime messenger, exactly as we have described. Human astrophysics also states that the *speed* of Planet X during its rapid approach from the mid-point between its two foci until it enters the solar system just months ahead of the passage is not possible. Yet within the reign of ZetaTalk as the prime messenger, this has occurred exactly as we predicted.

As part of the debunking campaign, it was asserted that since Planet X is a brown dwarf, and human astrophysics only applies such a term to gaseous planets many times larger than Jupiter, it would be monstrous when within our solar system. Thus primed, many demand that ZetaTalk explain why it is not filling the skies with its size in the weeks before the passage. Those embracing ZetaTalk but demanding that the message be rewritten to comply with human astrophysics or human understanding are *not* embracing the message or even thinking clearly or for themselves, they are simply demanding a lack of conflict. *"Tell me what to believe, and reconcile every statement with every other statement"*, they cry, as they cannot or are unwilling to sort the facts out for themselves, being infantile in this regard.

Likewise those demanding protection, rescue, are infantile. The one delivering the message frightened them, so is responsible for replacing the fear with comfort. Here again the human is not taking responsibility for themselves, but is stomping their foot like a child, expecting *others* to rush in and act as a parent. If the weatherman reports a storm, do they call the weather station and demand delivery from the storm? In fact, this is their first impulse, to utter *"What are you going to do about it!"* when bad news is announced, but they have learned by derision to suppress this impulse in human society. Their prayers are regularly pleas for improvements in their own lives, demands made of God to fix the dilemma he has placed them in. Since we, the Zetas, are presumed powerful, and interactions with aliens not a settled matter in human society, they are trying for what they can get.

Those who attack the messenger because the message is uncomfortable are in fact making an understandable, though primitive, response. The mosquito stings so you slap the mosquito, the apple is sour so you fling it into the bushes, someone reeks of body odor while attempting to kiss you and you give them a shove. Push it away, the child's first response to something offending, with no further thought about repercussions. Adults, in human society, are supposed to be logical, entertain facts, digest, discuss, and conclude. They most often do none of this, but simply react, as a child, to the offending substance of message, rejecting it. These are not leaders of men, as this type of reaction makes them scarcely suitable for any life but swinging from trees, but as Internet access is granted to anyone, they write email and post their simplistic reactions on message board. *"Go away, you're crazy, I don't want to hear it"*, they cry, and when the shift occurs will be found huddled in some corner making these demands still.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: ZetaTalk Enemies

Note: written Aug 15, 1996.

Our message, as you might have gauged, is not popular. We are effective in debate, which offends the stuffy elite of the scientific establishment who think of themselves as holding the key to knowledge. We abhor scams, especially when the scam is not innocent and will harm millions of innocents, including the children. Since our emissary, Nancy, is being protected in ways it would be unwise to divulge, those lying to mankind on the Usenets find themselves with an adversary they cannot silence! This enrages them. Then there are those who are frightened by the thought that man is not alone in the Universe as an intelligent species. They target our postings with their hysterical denial. Then there are those in the establishment who *know* we exist but want the populace in general to cling to them and continue to look to them as leaders. They do not want anyone reading our message with an open mind, or even reading it at all, and do their best to throw mud and distractions in the path of open discussion and debate.

Thus, where we and our emissary, Nancy, are heartened by the progress mankind makes, only a fool would fail to guard against sabotage as much as possible. What sabotage, you might ask? If our enemies and those who would silence us cannot do so by killing or maiming or intimidating Nancy, then what avenues might be open to them? Were it not for the copyright laws, and her legal recourse, ZetaTalk would be posted everywhere, but would not be *our* words. Do you not think that such takeovers of established communication channels occur? This is, in fact, a favorite ploy. Not only do written works get stolen from authors and patented ideas virtually stolen from inventors, when a communicator has a wide audience, as ZetaTalk does, all manner of attempts are made to bribe or threaten the communicator to send out a *different* message.

We have advised our emissary, Nancy, who is almost limitless in her courage, as to what steps to take to avoid traps. Thus, she applied for and received her Trademark long before she became widely known, received her Internet domain name before her enemies realized what a strong threat she would be, and there were many, many ploys where the enemies of ZetaTalk were led to believe that she was under control and was in line to be subverted, when this was not so. Why was this deception used? It bought time, and created complacency in those who would otherwise have been in full battle. And these ploys worked!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: IRC Attacks

Note: written during the Feb 22, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

The continued attacks on Queen's well disciplined channel is due to her success in having a flowing and [Structured](#) discussion. The debunkers are eliminated, removed promptly as well as any good hearted folk wanting to be chatting or distracting. She is vicious in her intent to have a discussion *continue* in spite of all the panic and deliberate distraction that might ensue during these times. It is not her strong hand that has brought the attacks about, but her success. Many school marms who are strict are hated, resented, but they succeed in getting the lessons attended to. Anyone wanting to see a different arena need only compare the [#zetatalk](#) channel in the weeks before Queen's channel started to see the chaos. This was what the debunkers wanted, an utter inability of anyone to ask a civil question of the Zetas. They wanted the right to post *their* opinions, solely, or in such clutter than a newcomer reading these logs would be drown in disinformation. They wanted to commandeer the stage, have it be *their* stage.

The resentment, and attacks against Queen, are because she changed this, and #zetatalk has become someone more controlled in recent weeks *only* because they are trying to encourage Queen and all who support her to give up! It would shortly go back to the old days, if she did so. Thus, the minions are out trying to attack *this* channel, the #poleshiftdiscussion channel, but hold firm! This will not last, as the Earth Changes have gotten so severe, are already leaking outside of media control, and will soon have everyone, including the debunkers, so distracted they will have other matters to attend to. Bear in mind that *all* humans on Earth, even those expected to be faithful in their duties, are worried about themselves and their families and safety. They do *not* adhere to their masters, when push comes to shove, and will falter in their duties increasingly. Thus, consider this a temporary attack, diminishing in intensity, and likely to disappear within weeks. Treat it like mosquitoes, and swat them and continue!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: 2003 Accuracy

Note: written during the Mar 22, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session, where aggressive attacks continued over 2 hours in an attempt to prevent the Session from occurring. These attacks including packet flooding, trying to assume Nancy's identity, filling the session with maximum fake users, and flooding the log by repeating anything Nancy posted during the session dozens of times by different fake users. None of this succeeded.

This is a desperate attempt to fatigue the group, as ZetaTalk accuracy has become *so* pronounced that the debunkers have been told to try anything, something, just *do* it. Of course, the attacks come too *late*, as ZetaTalk is already internationally famous, known, and such attacks only serve to prove the truth of the message. Many have wondered why we allowed Nancy to 'stumble', make errors, and we explained this as a means of placating the enemy, as they thought her weakened and irrelevant. But at the same time, the strength of the overall ZetaTalk message was such that it spread like a wildfire throughout the world. Via the Internet, by word of mouth, and the ZetaTalk fan club just kept expanding. It would appear suddenly as a mention in a Australian magazine, in a German magazine, in a Russian rumor rag. It would by an attempt to discredit it, appear in US news articles. Many wondered why the fervor, for a false message! The latest was NASA itself, in trying to associate ZetaTalk with the NEAT V1 comment as a false rumor. Of course, it was the NASA lackey Mitch Battros of Earth Changes TV who started the rumor, but he was exempt from NASA's scorn. Of course, it was the NASA web site itself that had a false image on its pages for a day or so, but they excused themselves likewise.

The cat is *out* of the bag!

Slowing rotation is so pronounced that even those not aware of the prediction are noticing their clocks minutes slow, on a regular basis, from 'official' time. Quakes have increased to the extent that they are occurring, to a noticeable level, where quakes do *not* occur. Citizens informed discretely to be prepared for disasters such as quakes or floods *talk*, as the weather is so extreme that they sense this is *not* related to terrorism or normal alerts during saber rattling by this country or that. The economy, worldwide, can no longer be disguised by *any*, as it has reached the point where corporations can no longer function, and bankruptcies, layoffs, closures, are on the increase after having been the *only* message economically in point of fact for a year. How is it that the US Stock Market is pretending a rally, when the rest of the world's markets are at 1/4 to 1/13 of their worth? If one examines what it takes to maintain a *false* level for a stock, one sees that few hands can control the *price*, and the price is what determines the market level. Orders to sell are suppressed and forbidden, orders to buy any stock offered are given, and the stock appears to be in *demand*, falsely. This is a known, and illegal, maneuver, but the fox is watching the hen house these days. Companies that attempt to disguise their falling value may buy and sell from *themselves* repeatedly, to maintain the price, an illegal act. All this is rushing around frantically in an attempt to prevent the inevitable. The inbound Planet X is now increasingly sighted by those looking, and is so dramatic a sight when first sighted by those who have been told by the *officials* that nothing is *there*, that this message will spread like wildfire too!

And what are the officials to do?

Deny that something is there, where ZetaTalk pointed *since* 1995, to a hair of a degree from where it is appearing *now*? Do they not realize that the Path diagram has been *out* there since early 1997? Do they not realize that the ZetaTalk message, the site, has been *so* popular that the *world* has been talking about it for *years*? Do they think that a message proven *so* correct, that it predicted the current weather where no other source did, predicted the current increase in quakes when no other source did, predicted the increasing illness that is so dramatically expressing around the world when no other source did, and predicted the *exact spot* where this inbound complex could be found, at the *size* and *distance* it would appear as, and 5+ years before it arrived at the 3/3/2003 spot predicted *where* it would be found would not be noticed? Is this accuracy or *what*? Now, to add to the fame of ZetaTalk, it gets IRC attacks! Good, this just proves the importance of the message, and how much the elite *fears* it being noticed.

Too late! They just *confirmed* for all those folks about to go out with binoculars, or their unaided eye, and look to the SW in the evening sky, and see for themselves, that it is a *true* message. So, once again, the debunking team shot themselves in the foot!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Source

Note: written Jan 15, 2002

Nancy is frequently asked the *source* of her information, which is ourselves. This has been explained, repeatedly, and is well documented on the ZetaTalk web site. Nancy is a contactee, who has volunteered to be a communicator during these troubled times. She volunteered before birth, her spirit volunteering, and has had no problems during this incarnation with her mission. To enhance her ability to understand the concepts we are presenting, she allowed herself to be modified in her late 20's with a bit of our brain tissue, DNA compatible with hers, which allows her to better receive our telepathic communications. The portion of her brain thus modified affects *only* telepathic communications, so Nancy is otherwise herself. Thus, the *source* of her information is, truly, us, none other.

As her source, we have provided what soon became known as ZetaTalk, of world renown. The information relayed by us is sometimes foreign to Nancy, sometimes familiar. She was introduced to the concept of radical Earth changes, but not the date. This was revealed to her during ZetaTalk, as 2003, [[Note: see 2003 Date explanation](#)] a surprise to *her* as well as others. We kept this as a surprise to her so that she could function normally in the world she had to live in until her mid-50's. ZetaTalk Accuracy is also something not planned by Nancy, as she simply relays what we communicate and, as she says, "jumps off the cliff". She has no way of knowing if this is correct or not, and having put her life and livelihood at risk, she just trusts.

Why should humans trust ZetaTalk, when so many other channels or claims are speaking at odds with it? Nancy is not *religious* in her trust, or ours in hers. We have known each other for many incarnations, and have a long track record with each other. Religions ask for faith *without* any basis, demand it, often, and thus have less basis for trust than between team members. We predict, and our predictions can be tracked. Sources that do *not* so predict cannot be determined to be anything but disinformation or hot air. Are we the Devil, leading you astray? Is your best friend doing so, or your mother, or your government? How do you determine *that*? You balance what is being said against what you know, and make a determination. In the case of ourselves, via ZetaTalk, you must do the same.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Stumble

Note: written during the Sep 7, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

We allowed Nancy to answer the question about the [Beatles](#) according to *her* understanding of the question, to demonstrate the limits of the vehicle. In fact, if she is *not* on the same page, understanding the setting, understanding the context of the question, she cannot put words to our concepts correctly. This is akin to a Greek translator being asked to interpret French. Hearing English, the Greek translator interprets correctly. Hearing French, almost *any* idea may pop into the head of the translator, and the answer following down wrong paths accordingly. It *does* matter what is in the translators head, such that an Aboriginal hearing an English mathematician describe the orbits of the planets would explain this to the tribe in a manner the Englishman would find absurd. Likewise, the Englishman hearing the Aboriginal describe migrations of the wildlife, and the reasons for variations, would leave the Aboriginal bent over in laughter. There are, in fact, words *missing* from one language, inherent in another, due to these concept synching problems.

Thus, in the past, when Nancy was asked to speak in math, and did so poorly, this demonstrated our refusal, and hers, to *do* this. This has for a long time been the rule, and the public forgets. Thus, choosing a silly subject, the Beatles, unimportant in the main line issues of today, we allowed this to proceed. Nancy is *not* a Beatle fan, never has been, and thus hears these names only in the distance on the news, in the background. She was aware of a recent death, cancer, someone who did good work around the globe and was beloved, and *assumed* this to be the person asked about, especially in the [Context](#) of being protected by Service-to-Other aliens due to the human's mission. We do not expect this to be believed, but for those looking for a *reason* for this catastrophic blooper, this is it!

Note: Below added during Nov 16, 2002 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

Early in ZetaTalk, there was high alarm that we, the Zetas, were out there in the world telling *all*, telling the truth, and gripping the public with the scope and depth of Nancy's postings that we were fast gaining international acclaim. We have stated before, that depending upon the success of ZetaTalk, as perceived by the establishment, push-back occurs. If Nancy is viewed as being perceived as accurate, believable, then a hundred times more disinfo sites and agents would be sent forth to counter this than have actually been dispatched. Thus, it is a clever maneuver, on our part, and with Nancy's cooperation, to do a Columbo, act befuddled, appear to make a slip, on occasion. These slips are carefully placed so as to placate the establishment, but not confuse the readership who is reading with *broad* interest, and looking at the overall trends. The establishment is in general either wealthy, used to wielding power only because of their wealth, or those in power who rely on the wealthy. Thus, for an aging woman, who has worked all her life and must work to eat on a weekly basis, to have an *impact* in the world is inconcievable to them

Hale-Bopp

Early in the game the Hale-Bopp ploy was used, and in truth Nancy was under the impression until late in the game that there *was* no comet! Our words, as recorded by Nancy, however, told a different story. We relayed that [Hale-Bopp](#) in 1995, within a month after Hale-Bopp was announced, was *not* a comet, but a nova, and the ESO confirmed this in the Fall of 1995. After that, as JPL and NASA dotted an orbit across the sky, where *no* comet was tracking, to meet the plotted orbit of a *real* comet the NEAT program that watches dark asteroids had detected, we reported these orbit aberations. The orbit of Hale-Bopp plotted by JPL leap *away* from Jupiter upon passage, perturbed *away*, and all of this per reports by JPL of actual and recent sightings! The group wanting to have the public look in the *opposite* direction of Orion was placated, however, as Nancy steadfastly maintained, in NancyTalk, that there was no Hale-Bopp comet. Then in 1996, we slipped in a warning in ZetaTalk that they were lining the false/fake orbit up with the orbit of a *real* comet, and when this emerged in 1997, *we*, the Zetas, were not wrong. Nancy was a bit miffed at having been used in this manner, but the benefit soon dawned upon her.

Magnitude 2.0

In like manner, in the early days of Planet X sightings, we laid out trip points to placate the establishment. It was a Mag 2, and at the time when ZetaTalk was building international acclaim due to its utter accuracy on all other issues, *this* simple point placated NASA and the arrogant elite. And how would Nancy and ZetaTalk ever recover from this? They presumed this a fatal error. When the sightings began in early 2001, this was the cry, the Magnitude issue, and our explanations that *our* eyes could see it and *our* equipment register it as a Mag 2 deemed inadequate. However, like a giant mushroom growing in the dark, ZetaTalk grew, internationally, and in the underground of the Internet. Nancy's appearances on radio or TV or in articles were considered no more threatening than other New Age claimants, but the readership caught the truth and relevance of our words and checked into the web site.

Poverty

Even Nancy's poverty level is a ploy, though *real*, in that the Hazlewood plot was to associate Nancy with money scams, which she avoided by working and being broke, as she has been most of her life. The establishment was placated at their loss of taking her down in this manner because she was *broke*, and struggling, and none of them could imagine having an impact in the world from such a position. Now, going into the final months, the establishment will be so overwhelmed that they care not, will go into increasing isolation, into their bunkers, at least into a bunker mentality, and Nancy and ZetaTalk the least of their worries.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Direct Line

Note: written Jul 15, 1997.

Frustrated with the need to decipher channeled work or go through intermediaries, many pressing forward with their personal Awakening are puzzled as to why a direct line cannot be established. Why the need for channels or telepaths. Wouldn't a direct question and answer connection work more effectively? The answer is that this would *not* be more effective, nor would it even be possible. Humans who want direct contact with aliens are getting that, regularly, as a result of their having given The Call. They are often only vaguely aware of the result, consciously, and thus long for something akin to what the channel seems to have - a direct line.

True channels, and these are in the minority of those claiming to channel, have rare qualities not found in most humans. They are almost to a one of the highest integrity, dedicated to a high level of Service to Others. They have rare physical capabilities that stem from having been born in the right genetic line, and often from having been tinkered with a bit upon their request. A channel is allowing another entity to enter the body for the moment, and use the body and mental pathways of the channel as an instrument. This is not a direct line, this is a temporary takeover! Those contactees who feel they are in telepathic contact with their visitors are only recalling a recent visit, the content playing out in their mind like a conversation, step by step.

Thus, until aliens can be face to face with humans, which will most certainly occur within the lifetime of many in the readership, there cannot be a direct line for most.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Live ZetaTalk

Note: written Feb 15, 2002

With all of ZetaTalk we jointly decide matters. Nancy suffers from various health problems, is not a young person, works extraordinarily hard, and is carrying a huge workload. Thus, we must consider her needs [re the Live ZetaTalk IRC Sessions]. As a team, we were also looking for a time when the world as a whole could participate. Nancy posted suggestions, and this time was not objected to much, so is currently the time [for the sessions]. It is possible to have more, other times, but for now this seems to be sufficing. We are not allowed to warn of Earth changes other than the broad message of the coming shift, for instance, in response to the Call. To alert that there is a likely quake due in this or that part of the world is considered interference, parenting, and not allowed. To step in and attempt a warning would send us packing! So, we hold our breath and say nothing.

As with all of ZetaTalk, teams are assembled based on the expected questions. We indeed know who will be attending, who plans to ask what, and sense new questions arising before they are voiced. In that we are highly telepathic and can assemble a team in an instant, this is not problem to change the participant mixture. We have a broader range of specialties than humans imagine, as we come from many different worlds, and have lived more lifetimes, in a more technological society. We are multi-faceted, but as most humans have discovered, they can contribute *more* with some specializing. Are we physically present? No, we stay at our tasks, perhaps taking a break in part to participate. Telepathic brain waves go long distances, are highly tuned as to frequency, and we are all participating as though picking up a phone! Thus, we are ahead of you, at all times.

Will Live ZetaTalk continue after the shift? Where will Nancy be? Will she be connected via the Internet? Short wave, as we have mentioned, is *the* best means of humans to contact one another. For those Service-to-Other communities that will setup with this means, inability to link due to a hilltop missing an antenna will *not* be a problem. They will find this network intact! Angels at work. We mentioned during a prior chat that Nancy has been invited to live with us, in hybrid communities. Those humans invited into these communities know who they are, and have either declined or quietly accepted. This is not necessarily an easy life, as we bustle. There is not an idle moment, in spite of fatigue, and no quarter given to weakness such as the need for a good cry or a distraction. Thus, as hard as Nancy works, she can expect to work harder, experience more grief, in her old age. The means of communication is being deliberately withheld at this moment, for obvious reasons. The self centered, the power hungry, the elite desperate to continue their grip, are trying to position for the future. More as the hour of the shift approaches.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Sudden Silence

Note: written during the Apr 26, 2003 Live ZetaTalk IRC Session.

With the approach of the coming pole shift, many who have come to the ZetaTalk site, to the chats, or anxiously checked for new ZetaTalk on matters they seek answers to, are distressed at the thought of a cutoff at the pole shift. The Internet will not be functional, with the lack of electrical power, broken servers, and the broken link rule functioning. Short-wave will function, but this will be primarily voice, and on occasion a primitive graphic or text email send in desperation to a loved one missing. Other than voice, short-wave will be highly spotty in any other packet relay mode. Even PC copies of the ZetaTalk web site will be unlikely to be accessible, as PC's will be damaged during the dashing of the Richter 9 quakes, will require repair and electric power, and once again the broken link rule applies. Chat will be at a dead stop, as they require a network of servers even today prone to netsplits or disruptions. They are more fragile than the Internet at large, which is a multiple roadway and detour setup. Thus, for those hungry for guidance, to get their questions answered, for dialog with others of a like mind, there will be a sudden silence!

What will this mean for those who find themselves in survival spots, making do and on occasion having a migrating visitor at their bean pot sharing news from elsewhere? The news will not be a surprise, for those who understood what would happen to the world, globally, both geologically and politically. Some surprises may ensue, based on who survived, what strong arm tactics are used and lose favor, or what illness may be feared or prevail. But in the main, the news will be predictable, almost boring. The injured will either recover or die, those old and ill to begin with, or reliant on medication no longer available, will die. Survivors will form new marital relationships, new family groups, and share knowledge on how to do the chores necessary for a primitive life style. Music and song will fill the hours, particularly as the hours are long and gloomy, and story telling and skits must appreciated as will any good cooks in the group. A quite life will prevail!

Then one day there will be unexpected visitors, odd looking, or humans who could *not* have arrived on their own. This will be the contact that will open doors, and eventually provide a route into cities or communities where high tech communications are far superior to the old Internet and phone lines and postal service. Thus, for those anxious about being cut off from information, from chats, we suggest that the answer lies in attention to the Service-to-Other lifestyle! It is *this* that is your ticket!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: After the Cataclysm

Note: written by Jul 15, 1995

Each human life lives out its term, with the entity incarnated growing with the opportunities presented, or shrinking from them. Those humans remaining alive after the pole shift will reform into small groups, leaning toward this orientation or another, Service-to-Other or Service-to-Self, or being composed of the same mix that human society has today. Where the trauma of the cataclysms will have been great, those who undergo a natural cataclysm often find this easier to accept than the steady grind of manmade hardships. For the vast majority of those killed during the cataclysms, death will have been so quick as to be unexpected and unfelt. No anxiety and no pain. This knowledge will assuage the grief of the survivors. After the cataclysms the hardships will not be unlike those experienced by humanity during prior centuries, where severe weather or drought or disease created hardship for the populace. It is only recently that human society, in the developed world, has come to expect that life should be otherwise.

Note: below added during the July 27, 2002 Live Zetataalk IRC Session.

The US government will be diminished, as will all governments, to a very small locale. Someone landing on the planet 5 years after the shift would be hard pressed to even *find* their enclave, and this will be true of Australia, Russia, and China. The enclaves will be locale, within walking distance only, yet will be filled with the arrogance of continuing power, such plans. Like the Pope and his entourage, a small group convinced the world is waiting for them, ready to follow, a myth that will be a shock to them when they spread out and find no one cares nor listens.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Natural Resources

Note: written Aug 15, 1995.

Given man's rapacious nature, at the current rate of population explosion, most of the Earth's biological resources would be exterminated within decades. Those that remained, beyond cultivated crops and animals, would be deep within the sea or in barren cold places where pollution had not spread because man did not choose to live there. The cataclysms, of course, will change all that, more than evening the odds between man and nature. But were it not for the cataclysms, mankind would utterly destroy the biological diversity of this world, plundering the seas until chain reactions set in to decimate populations not even targeted by man. Penguins, who eat fish, cannot migrate to warmer climates if the fish decline - they can only weaken and succumb to the cold. Kelp beds, the great oxygen machine of the Earth, are already damaged by the harsh rays of the Sun which the depleted ozone layer is failing to filter. The kelp beds stand at the base of the food chain for many thousands of life forms, in one form or another. For instance, some life forms require the kelp beds for protection, shelter. On land man's senseless greed has left so many scars we need not retell the tragedy.

Where ecological battles are sometimes won, the line held, the steady press of teeming masses of humans would soon turn the tide. Everything would be sacrificed, as has always been the case. Except for isolated instances of land purchased for parks, or set aside for wild life, when has man not simply rolled over the landscape like a horde of locusts, leaving in its wake dead waters reeking of noxious chemicals, top soil blown to the winds, forests clear cut for the convenience of greedy operators, and wildlife out in the open and without protection hunted to extinction for sport. Will these trends continue after the Transformation? They will, but due to setbacks during the cataclysms, they will essentially stop, and as attitudes will change during the Transformation, raping the Earth will cease. The Earth's natural bounty will be allowed to renew, the new race of man living in harmony, not clashing, with nature.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Great Opportunities

Note: written by Jul 15, 1995

What the civilization of the future will be is open, depending on the free will and motivation of those who can guide its progress. It would be unfair to those who will be in a position to affect this to speculate. This picture is to be painted by the artists. The time after the cataclysms, what is termed the Aftertime, will be a time of great opportunity. Where all the foundations of the past have been shattered, and all is to be rebuilt, there is almost endless opportunity. The creative nature relishes such times. The courageous will find a bountiful return for their efforts. It will be a time when the capacities of each can be stretched to their limits, and entities can learn of strengths and talents within themselves they had not imagined.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Green Movement

Note: written Sep 15, 1996.

One of the trends that will become increasingly evident as the Transformation proceeds is what is termed the Green Movement, ecology minded groups or individuals that espouse and take action to increase and preserve the Earth's forests and wetlands. Our concern for the environment has been steadfast during the entire history of our visitation. Those humans who love the environment and see it as a treasure to be passed forward, have given The Call to those of like mind like ourselves, and we indeed visit and plot a course as to how that individual human can make a difference.

Man is rapacious. Were the Transformation not around the corner so this would run its course, you would find a terribly decimated and devastated world. It would not be completely unable to sustain life, but you would live with much grief over what you had destroyed and destroyed permanently. Raping the Earth is not occurring because multinational corporate leaders are aware of the coming cataclysms and are trying to get what they can while they have time. Primarily this activity is progressing because of a press of population, not because of a knowledge that a pole shift is around the corner. If one looks back in human history, there was such rape of land occurring at other times. Why is the Yellow River in China so clogged with silt? Where did those trees go? Where did the vegetation go? There was poor treatment of the environment in the past, also.

Preserves are not only important for the world today, they are vital for the Earth of the future. Without a strong stock of fauna and flora, in a lattice of preserves that allow seeds and creatures to flow from one preserve to another, many species will become extinct before their name can ever be uttered in a courtroom. It is not enough to have a single preserve, as disease or inbreeding can destroy a species therein. A connecting network of preserves is required, in close enough proximity that seeds blowing in the wind or transported by carrier creatures can reach another preserve, and close enough that creatures can move across land or along waterways to reach another preserve.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Ruined Worlds

Note: written Dec 15, 1999. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

Were it not for the convulsions the Earth is about to go through, the coming cataclysms, a mere 100 years in the future the Earth would be dying. Reactions in plants and animals, starting in the very low level plankton and bacteria begin to affect wildlife and domesticated animals, and creep up through the soil and waterways, disrupting things so badly that nature cannot flourish. Where man maintains fields and herds and flocks to sustain human society, this is at its base nature, and where this gets disrupted all is affected. Enzymes that are necessary in order to get crops to come to fruit or to bear, and where these get disrupted, mankind would die rapidly. In an effort to prevent that from happening, mankind is likely to move sharply in the wrong direction, as he has in the past - more fertilizer, more plowing, level the hills and cut the trees - making all the wrong steps and thus creating the dominoe effect more rapidly.

Fully a quarter of all 3rd Density worlds require cleanup during their transformation, having polluted their worlds in this way or having disrupted their ecosystem to the point of devastation, so that by the time of their transformation they are a mess. A full 5% frankly destroy their worlds before their transformation. The ones that do not impact their ecosystems are ones where the intelligent species on them cannot control their ecosystem. Most worlds are water worlds. Creatures that swim and paddle about can't really affect their ecosystems. They are at the mercy of their ecosystems. When 3rd Density worlds are populated by hominoids or land based creatures or for whatever reason they are able to manipulate their environment, they ruin it. This is a factor of intelligence. It's the child in the nuclear armaments. It's the child in the cockpit of the jet plane. It's almost inevitable that it will happen. It's not the exception that mankind is destroying his environment, it's more the rule.

Those who set forth to most aggressively change nature and the ecosystem care not about the outcome. In fact, they get a kick out of making it rough for others, that they can make it rough for others. The fact that this is a horror to others or would cause endless grief and agony and that there might be a great societal push against an action is exactly what the sadistic or power hungry individual finds exciting. They have a surge of a sense of power and control, that they can get away with this and make this happen. There are nuclear tests going on today for no other reason than that they know that the majority of the world is agast. They are negatively impacting the genetic structure of humans that are born in the area. They feel powerful that they can do this, hold life and death in their hands, and they walk about feeling smug.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Cleanup

Note: written Dec 15, 1999. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

We, the Zetas, destroyed our 3rd Density world through biological warfare which got out of control and therefore as 3rd Density entities we went underground because the surface was swarming with germs that would rapidly kill us off. One of your science fiction movies, the worst horror, with which you entertain yourselves, was a reality for us. We lived underground in protected environments that were sterilized and we had sealed doorways. On occasion we would send forth a genetically engineered volunteer who would attempt to live on the surface and either make it for awhile or not make it at all, as who wants to live in a cave where they can't see the stars or listen to the breeze. What happened when our world moved to 4th Density? As we have detailed, when the Earth moves to 4th Density we will be leaving behind tapeworms and mosquitoes and many pests that are simply parasitic and have no place in a normal life cycle of any other creature. Not only are they a pest for mankind and the new hybrids, they are also an unnecessary pest affecting the quality of life for less intelligent lifeforms - birds and mammals and the like who suffer needlessly because of these pests.

So if we can do this, can we straighten out pollution? Yes. This is in the main done even before the transformation to 4th Density. We are already affecting the planet Earth, as we are resident on Earth and intended to be future residents, ourselves and our hybrids are counted in decisions on whether we can affect our future home. This is not a black and white matter where mankind has complete control and can run the Earth into a sewer and we have to stand back and agonize. This is a complicated calculation. There are some areas where we can step in, where we are not going past the element of doubt and can influence the setting in which mankind is deliberating his orientation choice. We can certainly after the cataclysms go into a cess pool of chemicals where there may have been a chemical plant, and with just a dab here and there change the chemical nature of that volatile soup to be something benign rather than destructive.

Likewise, we can affect nuclear explosions and nuclear messes. We can leave behind radioactive material, and take only that which is not. This of course leaves the 3rd Density world left behind a rather unpleasant place, but the 3rd Density world is not intended to be a world that supports life. We can also simply alter radioactivity. Man tends to think of this as something that takes thousands, perhaps millions of years in half life spans to affect radioactivity, but what causes radioactivity is the structure of the atom and the nucleus, and this can be altered by chemistry just as the nature of hydrogen and oxygen forming water is an alteration. All atoms are affected by what they come in contact with. None stand alone. All of them are affected. Can we stop nuclear explosions? Can we do so today? Yes and no, depending upon whether this is interfering with orientation decisions of the 3rd Density humans on Earth. This is why we have made the statement that man would be allowed to destroy his world in a nuclear war, but likewise we can interfere with other steps that are being taken and can influence the state of the world. Basically, we can't interfere with the lesson, and where the lesson won't be interfered with we have the right to do so as future residents.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Precious Possessions

Note: written Aug 15, 1996.

During the Transformation, human society will not only find their moorings lost, they will also find their priorities changed and their sense of what is considered to be a precious possession drastically altered. During stable times, civilizations build on the past, the past dragged forward as welcome or unwelcome baggage. The past is *intrusive*, something the young and old are constantly reminded of, and serves as models for the young, rules to be guided by, and social norms for the newborn to adapt to. During tumultuous times the grip that the past has on society is broken, and priorities are reassessed. What are termed great works of art by humans are considered valuable only *because* they came from the past and carry a long list of credits. Each new admirer is thus bolstered and each potential critic is thus intimidated. Even frankly ugly works are thus floated forward, gaining in price. Possessions such as houses or land carry value as they are assumed to be permanent, the house standing until deliberately torn down and the land maintaining its view or agricultural productivity on into the future.

After the coming pole shift surviving humans will be starving, broken, frightened, and will find that the price of a meal is nothing so worthless as a painting or statue from the past. A sharp knife, a sewing needle and thread, some seeds, *these* things will become the precious possessions.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Social Services

Note: written Dec 15, 1995.

After the cataclysms the snug blanket of protection that many have taken for granted will be gone - no Social Security checks, no home deliveries, no 911 emergency service, no free medical services, and no welfare checks. For those not relying on those services the shock will be as great, as with home, job, and service providers gone they will be just as destitute and bereft. In essence, humans will be relying on one another, and *not* on an infrastructure. What will this mean? In most societies there are rules about who should live and who should die, even when these rules are not articulated. Many American Indians let their old choose the time of their departure, a spiritual and poignant moment for all, as the old were a burden on the young that all agreed could not be borne. In some cultures malformed infants are not nourished, and all cultures push what they consider their undesirables to the periphery, to wither and perchance to die.

After the cataclysms new rules will spring up, depending on the desperation of the community and whether a Service-to-Self or Service-to-Other orientation prevails. In Service-to-Self groups the strong will prey upon or ignore the weak until a homeostasis is established. What this means is that injured or frail humans will be ignored, not fed or assisted, and they will die. If they refuse to go quietly they will be killed, and if food is short they will be killed and eaten in any case. Eventually the group reaches a point where there are no young, old, or injured and the pecking order among the remainder is well established. In Service-to-Other groups, those hopelessly maimed or chronically in pain will be allowed to choose suicide, and birth control will be used to limit the demands on scarce resources, if need be. All who wish to live will be fed and cared for, sharing equally among all. In crisis mode, when overwhelmed by large numbers of injured members in great pain, Service-to-Other groups usually end up prioritizing care in the following manner:

- Where the injury is clearly life threatening and the outcome inevitable, making the injured comfortable is the only treatment given. This should be explained firmly and kindly to the injured, as a choice between treating those who could benefit or wasting effort on one who could not benefit. If the injured is in pain, this means pain medication to the point of stupor or, if no medication exists and the pain is extreme, assisted suicide. Contrary to what humans may have been led to believe, individuals in severe, chronic, and hopelessly painful situations invariably request to be allowed to die. They beg for this, in fact.
- Where the injured still outnumber the capacity of the caregivers, quality of life next enters the equation. Will a life be saved only to live in pain or in a diminished capacity, or will a life be saved and restored to full faculties? In this determination full faculties does *not* mean the blind or amputee should be neglected. Full faculties means reasonable mental faculties, the ability to eat and eliminate without humiliation, the ability to live without being perpetually hooked up to machines, in short, a life one could tolerate rather than a life one would dread. Here again the decision should be explained to the injured, who may exhort the caregivers to reconsider if they don't agree with the decision. Be firm, as vacillation only tortures the injured who should be allowed to come to terms with the situation. Remind the injured of the others who also cry for help.
- If the injured still overwhelm the caregiver's capacities, choices fall along lines familiar to humans. Treatment quickly given, such as a tourniquet to prevent the injured from bleeding to death, is chosen over treatments that would take more time, such as surgery to stop internal bleeding. Lavage of poisons eating at skin takes precedence over removing a splinter piercing an eye or a limb. Preventing shock takes precedence over setting a broken bone. The caregivers should be firm and committed during such a process, and not expend precious time arguing with those in pain and frantic with anxiety over their injuries.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Barter System

Note: written Dec 15, 2001

We predict that long before the shift, a barter system will be replacing the current paper money system. The value of the dollar, in *all* countries, will be falling, such that in any transaction one or both parties will feel they are getting a fair deal *only* if a *thing*, not a representation, is given or received. This is a common practice in countries where the dollar is falling, and a natural migration as the thought occurs readily to mankind, the barter system being recent in their cultural evolution. What will this mean for the common man, and what will it mean for the rich? The common man will find they are pleased with themselves if they have had the foresight to secure goods of value, such as seeds or tools or dried food. The value of appliances that are dead and not able to run, even of cars unable to run over broken roads, will be zero. The value of items that can *increase* worth, such as a needle and thread which can repair clothing otherwise worthless, or a shovel that can create a garden otherwise a weed patch, will *balloon*.

The rich will of course whine endlessly, and try to convince anyone who will listen that their goods will *return* in value, which it will not. Moneys will be used as a medium of exchange, as will jewels and art, in some settings, for a brief period of time. This will occur until those being offered these at bargain prices realize the shift has happened *worldwide*, and rescue and a return to civilization as they knew it will not occur. Perhaps months, but more likely weeks, and only in limited settings. We advise the common man, as we have in the past, to relieve themselves of stock and jewels and paper money that will fall in value, perhaps suddenly and without warning. Better to stock up on things that will have value, candles and matches, school books and a guitar, than what the rich treasure.

In that one's skill sets can be considered a bartering item, one should examine their own skill set by the following exam. If you were in the middle of a wilderness, *alone*, what steps would you take to survive? What is the *first* skill that you would need, and not have? Whom do you know that you would wish about you, in such a circumstance? What is that skill that they possess, that you perhaps could develop? Imagine a group in such a setting, having arrived at a land dump where various pieces of junk are about and could provide mechanical devices or shelter, if utilized creatively and resourcefully. How would *you* go about creating a comfortable home for yourself, and others, in such a situation? If you are clueless on how to use junk to structure a home, recycle and hook up, then perhaps you should work with a junk man, in his yard, and take lessons! What we are telling you is that you should mentally put yourself in this setting, and you will have no difficulty determining what is useless or most worthwhile, in a skill set. If you are an accountant, and cannot translate this skill into becoming a tailor or herdsman or cook, your skill is useless!

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Hoarding

Note: written Nov 15, 1999.

Many people view with alarm the thought of food shortages and struggling with other people to wrest away a loaf of bread or fist fights over a bag of flour or rice. They view with alarm such thoughts, and their first thoughts are to stock up, to buy many of these items. A case in point is the scare just years ago over toilet paper, where there was purported to be a shortage of toilet paper. Suddenly all the toilet paper on the shelves had been bought up. This is the first response to worry about shortages, but there are many problems with this reaction.

Because the desire to hoard and stock up is anticipated by the authorities, this is the first trend that will be watched and guarded against. Hoarding cannot be disguised. The grocer knows who bought a large stock of food, and neighbors can see who carried many groceries into a house. Those places that sell large quantities of food such as rice or wheat or beans have the person who made the purchase on record. One cannot hide a stock. The police can come door-to-door, open the doors, and see a stock of food and this stock can be confiscated. These stocks *will* be confiscated as food shortages occur and hoarding is to be discouraged, so that fighting and arguments and theft do not happen. The police will go door-to-door and those people who have hoarded will have it taken from them, and this will be distributed to others. Therefore, not only will they lose what they have tried to gathered, they will be penalized. They will be fined, punished, maybe put in jail, and certainly be scorned by their neighbors.

Of course, there should be some stock for those times when there is nothing to eat, but a very small amount. Don't purchase in large quantities. A purchase in large quantities is a signal, and there are records being kept even today of who it is that purchases in large quantities. Those people are being marked to have their goods confiscated in the future. They are not being told this. They may even be encouraged to stock up because later someone can come and take these stores from them. It is a cruel game of those in control, to encourage stocking while knowing that these goods will be taken later. But those who wish to remain in control, who use such power plays, think not of their cruelty but only of their ability to get through hard times, and will manipulate whomever stands in their path to regaining their power. Even through what we are telling you is known and can be logically surmised, nevertheless warnings about punishing those who hoard are not going out, and people will not be alerted to the dangers of hoarding or stocking up until they have had the tables turned on them and all their saving put into rice and beans is gone. No one will tell them that this is to happen and no one will warn them.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Growing Food

Note: written Nov 15, 1999.

Anyone who has a stock of food who does not find themselves at odds with the authorities will still be subject to theft from gangs or hungry neighbors. In fact, it is as dangerous to stock up and be traced as holding a hoard of food as it is for a rich man to walk with gold jewelry down a dark path known to harbor thieves in the bushes. It is almost a welcome sign, saying come take this from me. The word would go out that this person or that person has a stock of food. Windows will be broken and people will come in with bags over their heads so one doesn't know who is taking the food stores away, and the person who has a lot of stock will find it has been stolen from them. So, in the end, hoarding is not a solution, even for those people who think they are clever and have very carefully hidden their food. People who are starving and frightened will aggressively attempt to find where the food has been buried.

It is much safer to be able to produce food on a regular basis. Those people who have seed, or who know how to and are growing algae in water, for instance, will find this cannot be readily taken or carried away. Growing plants, algae or fish, cannot be carted away as easily as grabbing a bag of rice or cans of food. Such food stuffs will spoil, is hard to catch, is wet, smelly, and takes time. Those who are frightened or those who would steal and rob are not inclined to spend the time to harvest. So somebody with algae in a fish tank or gardens in their basement will find that it is not as worthwhile for a thug or a hungry person to break into the basement to take a tomato as it is to break into a garage where someone has stored many sacks of flour or potatoes, something that is dry, compact, and easy to carry away.

In addition, the person who is growing their own food regularly will find that even should they be attacked by hungry people, that they will be able to recover. Even should their hydroponics beds be ripped out and run off with, with someone grabbing their carrots or tomatoes or cabbage or green peppers or the fish in the tanks, they will have baby fish on the side to restart their fish tanks and seed and to restart their gardens. The person who has just stored food cannot recover, and their food is usually gone. Therefore, we recommend the capability of growing food, in many and varied ways to where the cycle of life is at hand and a temporary disruption of a garden is not a devastation. These people will not be raided. It will be the hoards that will be raided. Therefore, we have encouraged growing seed and helping people learn to grow, and helping people understand the simple things about them with which they can feed themselves, such as insects and the foods found in nature, the minimum that they need to survive. This kind of knowledge is more valuable than bags of potatoes or barrels of wheat in the garage, because knowledge cannot be taken from a person, and it is therefore more valuable.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Food Riots

written April 5, 2008

Rice Jumps as Africa Joins Race for Supplies [Apr 4] <http://www.ft.com/cms/s/0/> Rice prices rose more than 10 per cent on Friday to a fresh all-time high as African countries joined south-east Asian importers in the race to head off social unrest by securing supplies from the handful of exporters still selling the grain in the international market. The rise in prices - 50 per cent in two weeks - threatens upheaval and has resulted in riots and soldiers overseeing supplies in some emerging countries, where the grain is a staple food for about 3bn people. India's trade minister, said the government would crack down on hoarding of essential commodities to keep a lid on food prices. [and from another] City Dwellers Priced Out of the Market [Apr 4] <http://www.ft.com/cms/s/0/> Yeshi Degefu stopped eating meat about a year ago. Vegetables followed soon and, more recently, chickpeas and lentils. Today, Mrs Yeshi, 50, of Addis Ababa, queues for subsidised wheat, the only food she can still afford. Mrs Yeshi is caught up in a food crisis that is hitting the urban population rather than the rural poor, the group that has in the past faced the greatest threat of hunger. This time, the problem is not a shortage of food but its price. Urban populations are more likely to protest, triggering riots which in Africa have already hit Burkina Faso and Senegal.

Acute food shortages are in the news, as are the rising prices that accompany shortages. We have predicted that in the years leading into the pole shift that [crop shortages](#) would occur, worldwide. Where this became evident in the year 2000, as documented by Nancy in her [Shortage TOPIC](#) within Troubled Times, these shortages did not make major headlines because stocks of grain and other staples were on hand. Now, the stocks are depleted, or nearly so. Where the price of wheat, corn, and soybeans has been rising in step with shortfalls, riots did not occur until shortages and price increases for rice occurred. Rice is a staple for half the world's population, primarily the poorest half, and thus *this* shortage is touching desperation. Rice was one of the cheapest foods for this populace, and now must be replaced by more expensive items or starvation looms.

The reaction of various governments to their starving populace is varied. Some are buying what stocks of rice they can secure and forcing price controls among the merchants distributing these stocks. Others are merely reacting to riots with traditional riot control. The poor in many of these countries have always suffered at near starvation levels, with little sympathy from the authorities who expect the starving to fade away quietly and not make a fuss. Malnutrition affects such a populace before birth, creating mental retardation and a poor start in life for the newborn. Malnutrition among the young stunts growth, particularly growth of the brain, exacerbating mental retardation. Thus deprived of an ability to earn a good living except by manual labor, which their stunted bodies can scarcely enable, those affected by chronic starvation hardly notice when their poor diet is diminished further.

It is the reasonably well fed who are being heard from during the recent food riots. Those who are not retarded or stunted, and have been able to enjoy a varied diet previously. The first reaction to rising food prices is to carve expensive treats from the menu. The second reaction is to alter the daily fare to emphasize inexpensive staples - a diet more dull but affordable. When inexpensive staples like rice rise or double in price these households must trim other expenses from their budget - less travel, clothing, and entertainment. In many cases, the household moves from being economically viable and in the black to running in the red, running into debt. Arguments ensue, and demands that the government *do* something about the situation is part of the argument. Tempers are at the trigger point, so that some trivial argument at the food market can spark a riot. This class of citizen - the formerly well fed - does not slide quietly or quickly into the stance of their chronically starved neighbors. They know about the underclass, the chronically underfed, but have never imagined themselves forced into these straits. In horror, they see themselves unable to afford *enough* food for good health, despite cutting back all budgetary items possible, so panic is just under the surface and explodes into hysteria with every rise in food prices.

What are governments to *do* when a formerly quiet portion of the populace becomes noisy and hysterical? Price controls are one avenue, but even with price controls the shortages will continue and increase due to the worsening weather extremes we have so long predicted. In the US, soup kitchens are threatened as the US government cuts back on handouts of surplus food items. There *are* no surplus items, or they are fast disappearing. New rules are likely to be instituted everywhere. Those who are obese will be encouraged to diet, perhaps given only vitamin pills and minimum protein such as a few boiled eggs per day. Grains fed to cattle will be diverted to human consumption. All idle fields will be put into production. And of course price control instituted to prevent panic among those who can no longer afford to buy food. But in those countries where such measures *cannot* be instituted because there simply is not enough food to go around, riot control will be used. Those who ignored their chronically underfed neighbors, the underclass they took for granted were always beneath them, will now join them, a type of karma, so to speak.



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Aftertime Religions

Note: written by Jul 15, 1995

After the cataclysms, religions of the world will enjoy both an increase and decrease in popularity. Some humans, bewildered by what has happened, will cling to their religions. Some humans will assume that human actions have caused the shift, which they will interpret as a punishment. Scapegoats will be selected from their midst, and sacrificed. Other humans will attempt to modify their behavior, to placate what they assume to be angry gods. In the main, these practices will occur among ignorant or weak peoples, and in truth these practices occur today. Regarding religion, whatever trend was occurring within a given human will continue, or exacerbate. Those humans who today think for themselves will move more in that direction, finding that their religion does not give guidance and is not coming to grips with the situation.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Aftertime Raids

Note: written by Jul 15, 1995

Regarding attacks on Service-to-Other groups by Service-to-Self groups in the Aftertime. Of course, this will be their first thought. Conscientious groups of Service-to-Other humans, having prepared, will have food and shelter. There will be laughter coming from their midst, as they find life goes on and the good things they held precious are still in their lives. The young will grow and be curious and educated. Music still comforts and scientific discoveries still intrigue. The Service-to-Self, having not bothered to prepare, will look to these communities as a place to raid. This will be a decreasing problem, as time goes on. We have stated that the Service-to-Self humans will die out on Earth, and this is in part because they do not nurture their young, but primarily because those prone to this orientation will not reincarnate here. This is not a matter in their control, over which they have a choice.

But what about the interim, when various humans of mixed orientation or distinct Service-to-Self orientation look to the Service-to-Other communities and consider a raid. There will be assistance in these matters, from ourselves and others. Primarily this assistance will be in the form of blockage, where the Service-to-Self humans either cannot find the communities, cannot see them, or are distracted in some way. In this regard we advise these communities to be remote and not advertise themselves. Those who are to find you will do so, as they will be guided to your location. Secondly, this assistance will come in the form of active repelling, where the Service-to-Self will find their blows or missiles do not land as expected, but turn somehow upon themselves, perhaps blowing up prior to being launched or the like. It is best, therefore, for these communities to focus on survival, and life after, and minimally on self defense. The best defense is a well chosen location.

It is also advisable to be selective on who is allowed into the community. Where the community is truly Service-to-Other, there should be only periodic encounters with the Service-to-Self orientation to deal with. Remember, the Service-to-Self will not be in close communication with each other. Cooperation is not normal among those in this orientation. Where frustrated, they will turn and look elsewhere. They will attack each other more often, as they themselves are the type to horde. Should the Service-to-Other communities be of soft heart and allow into their midst great numbers of humans who have not yet chosen their orientation, they will find they have brought the problem into their midst. The soft hearted should share knowledge of their techniques in growing food, but send the spiritually immature to live in their own groups. Thus the Service-to-Other communities will not be destroyed, and the separation will be sped along on its course, which is inevitable in any case.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Prison Gangs

Note: written Mar 15, 2002

Prison populations are well know to the public, who hears the horror stories of activities both by the guards and prisoners, in the news and in the movies. The guards are scarcely better than the inmates, being inclined to sadism and lording it over others when in control. During the shift, prisons will spill out and prisoners escape. These will as expected become the primary Service-to-Self gangs in operation after the shift. However, less the public expect Ghengis Khan to reincarnate in essence, the opposite will occur. Such gangs require a continuous supply of food and goods to continue a looting and savaging campaign. After the shift, supplies will run out quickly, and dead people offer no satisfaction to these marauders. They will quickly, as we have stated earlier, find themselves without the means to keep warm until the morning, and without anything but each other to eat. Weakened, and decimated by infighting, they will succumb to disease and defense by Service-to-Other communities who will give in return the aggression they sense in their attackers.

In the US, Texas was to become a prison state so that Bush Sr. could have his hordes in the Aftertime. Bush Sr. was aware of the Zeta predictions, but being *highly* Service-to-Self listened to these aliens voices instead. They are interested in agony, great despair, and raising hopes and then dashing them achieves this end. Likewise, the Texas trend to house prisoners and mistreat them, has a Service-to-Self base. Rather than cost cutting, Bush Sr. intended to have them released, escape, and be his savaging horde overtaking survivors in the US. Do you think it an accident that so many prison escapes occur, in Texas? This is by *plan*, occurring earlier than expected. This was setup during the time when Houston also was established as the best stop for a carryon government, in underground bunkers. Bush Sr. and his Service-to-Self advisers were scarcely listening to any advice we gave, and thus discounting, omitted to be concerned about flooding in Texas, which will be *overrun* with a flood tide. Thus, prisoners locked in prisons will drown, and those escaping will likely meet this fate, except for a few like wet rats crawling onto shore, alone.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Hybrid Homes

Note: written by Jul 15, 1995

Will our hybrids take up residence on Earth, after the cataclysms? But of course, in Service-to-Other communities. This will be selective and cautious, and in most cases human societies, as much as they can function after the cataclysms, will be unaware. Some of our hybrids will live alone, or with us, the full- blood Zetas, and in some cases will live also with humans. The standard of living in these communities will be much higher than you now enjoy - very high tech, as you say. The hybrids will expect to live as they now live, with automated food production and controlled temperature and light. Science is advanced, and exploration in the sciences is an occupation of almost everyone. The forms of energy and travel will approximate those we, the Zeta, and the hybrids enjoy today.

The Service-to-Others hybrids and Zetas will adopt Service-to-Other humans into our midst, to some degree. Where there are communities of humans, only, who are living in the Service-to-Other orientation, these technologies will be given as a gift. Communication, or the sharing of news, is complete and without censorship. Community activities are determined by vote, much as we have described how the Council of Worlds now polls the opinions of people on Earth. Each has a voice, and there is no need to rush to the poles.

Most human societies, even when operating under the Service-to-Other orientation after the pole shift, will remain strictly human. Some communities solely composed of our hybrids will spring up on Earth after the shift, in areas greatly devastated or on new, uninhabited, ground. As our hybrids are not entirely unknown, today, to some humans, there will also be mixed communities. In these it is expected that humans will share the technologies enjoyed by our hybrids, thus essentially being adopted. Of the whole, these communities will not be that numerous. Recall also that the humans adopted will have undergone a great devastation, and be essentially homeless. Where humans have prepared for the cataclysms, and are operational afterwards, direct adoption by our hybrid communities is not likely.

Humans desiring to form Service-to-Others communities in preparation for the cataclysms should not concern themselves about physical proximity to the Zetan hybrid communities. We will find you. We do not have our future locations picked out, as this will be dependent on many things. The free will of humans, who will make many changes between now and then, affects the result. Your focus should be on your convenience, and being able to achieve your goals, which will not be all that easy. Convincing humans to give up many conveniences, to live in a more primitive state, just in case, is not all that easy a matter. Many will resist your suggestions, and proof of the comet's existence and path will come late in the game. Focus on what you can achieve, and we will be in touch. We will come to you.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Perpetual Power Pack

Note: written May 15, 1996.

For centuries man has chased the elusive goal of a clean, portable, never-ending power pack. In some eras this was termed the perpetual motion machine, as energy in those days was mechanical - windmills, water wheels, or various springs wound up by cranking devices. In the era of the atomic bomb the elusive goal became cold fusion, and during the current era of increasingly more efficient and long-lasting batteries it became the perpetual power pack. It is not simply wishful thinking that drives this search, it is in the collective conscious that such things *exist*, as exist they do. Over the eons humans have been in contact with alien visitors surrounded with devices that don't need to be plugged in, cranked up, or replaced. What makes them run? The search has been on ever since, but during a 3rd Density existence technology and intelligence are limited to what is appropriate for a spiritual nursery. Will man be introduced to a perpetual power pack during the Transformation? During the Aftertime, those groups operating firmly in the Service-to-Others orientation will find that in addition to encountering aliens walking openly among them and discovering hybrid communities as their neighbors, that they will also be handed portable perpetual power packs. In view of the circumstances, they will scarcely take note.

Industrialized countries, used to many electrical appliances and vehicles to take them anywhere they desire, will be distressed after the shift due to what they will term a setback. This is to say, they will feel they have lost over a century of progress, no longer having their labor saving devices, their conveniences, or their toys. This does not affect their ability to *live*, except in those cases where life is being maintained with artificial supports, such as breathing machines or kidney dialysis. A century ago, industrialized countries were much as Third World countries today, most of the population busy growing or gathering food, with a few in the trades or professions. Energy was secured from burning wood, coal, and oils from animals or vegetation, or falling water or the blowing wind. Expectations were *low*, so life was not unbearable due to acute frustration. After the shift, acute frustration among those who have lived a soft life while merrily polluting the globe, will be short lived. They will either learn to live with the situation, or blow a fuse, or be put out of their misery by others around them tired of hearing the whining.

We have stated that Service-to-Other groups, where isolated from the possibility of takeover by Service-to-Self groups, will receive technology assistance from ourselves and other visitors participating in the Transformation. How can a surviving group, intent on being Service-to-Other and perhaps functioning in the main in that orientation, link up with this?

1. If a group has as their mission to assist the general population, saving whom they can from the devastated cities, or working in camps that the rich may put up to garner slaves, this technology will not be provided. Where this might seem cruel or insensitive, this does *not* assist the Transformation, but becomes a slow death for the turnover of the planet to those in the Service-to-Others. Ultimately, *more* pain and suffering result, as those in the Service-to-Self would use *any* technology to the worse ends.
2. If a group is living in an area which in general is Service-to-Other, or isolated by natural barrier such as water or mountains or deserts such that travel *to* the local is limited or virtually impossible by migrating survivors, they are highly likely to be guided to where and when they can receive assistance. They should listen to their inner voice, their subconscious, and *follow* this, when unlikely suggestions are received. Be open to change, as moving the group may be required.
3. If a group is open to communication with aliens, visitors from other worlds, and hybrids, and would not experience high anxiety, they are likewise more likely to receive interaction. It is possible to simply find a black box battery, unopenably, on your door step, without this open attitude. However, no technology will be given if anxiety and fear will be greatly increased by this, so having an open heart and mind, not being fearful, is likewise key.
4. Our technology to assist power needs will likely be in the form of a battery. Thus, where a group has all *but* the

power input, this can be hooked up and away they go, off and running. Thus, you should concentrate *most* on a setup that could run from a strong battery bank, and worry less about the lack of input when you are off the grid. This is not to say that you should not be concerned about putting up a windmill or water wheel, as you may in fact have to operate with that setup, perhaps for the rest of your life. This is to say that the technology piece we would be providing would be an perpetual battery pack, so plan to plug into this, when the time comes.

Assume each battery to be equivalent to what you use in a car or golf cart or other such portable battery. By this we mean that it would put *out* the power you assume now from your fresh car or cart or boat battery, no more no less. It simply will not run out, or need maintenance. We have adjusted our devices such that *most* groups can utilize them directly. Should they be like high voltage grids, few would be able to use them, and they might cause serious injury. Thus, to plug into your most likely survival group technology, we have structured our gifts in this way. There is another reason for *not* providing intense energy in a single box. Should the unlikely event happen, against all precautions, that a Service-to-Self use be made of these battery packs, the result is not as devastating. Likewise, we this technology will be a secret, the black box unable to be opened, and just *how* these batteries work is not for you to know.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Other Worlds

There are entities from Zeta Reticuli who are incarnated into human form. Indeed, there are many of these at the current time, with an increasing number as we approach the Transformation. This is also true of entities from many other parts of the Universe. Being in human form at this time allows these entities to assist, most directly, with the Transformation.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Culture Differences

Note: written Aug 15, 1995.

Human cultures have much in common with other 3rd Density hominoid cultures, but have less in common, as one would expect, with 3rd Density cultures where the intelligent life form is amphibious, lays eggs, has no limbs, or flies. Culture is a factor of the concerns of the life form, and of the environment the life form finds itself in. For instance, on a planet with little water and searing sun at midday, it would be an unthinkable crime to bar one's door to a stranger needing shelter. An open door philosophy would become part of the culture, else the struggling members find themselves decimated due to being fried, literally, due to lack of civility. Because humans have evolved on a world with large carnivores, human cultures are notable, through not unique, for violent tendencies. You kill, maim, and brutalize each other to a degree which would never even be imagined on other 3rd Density worlds, and think not much of it. This violence, and it's acceptance, creeps through your culture, so that teachers punishing small children with a slap, or fist fights among small boys, are considered normal. During future galactic encounters, this will be put into a different perspective.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: Cultural Exchange

Note: written by Jul 15, 1995

Whenever one encounters a new culture, there is interchange, whether this is consciously done or not. Have humans absorbed culture from Zetas and the other way around? Of course! One effect of cultural exchange we have noted in humans is in attitudes toward priorities, what is important to hold to first and foremost. Human priorities in our contactees usually take a shift toward greater ecology concerns and a sense of caring for the larger family of man. And how have humans influenced us? Primarily in the area of allowance for emotion. Emotion in humans is very gripping - strong grief, protective instincts, desire to reach out and comfort. When a human moves to place themselves in danger to protect another, it is without thought, an absolute act of sacrifice quickly and unhesitatingly done. We admire that, as our acts of sacrifice can be just as devastating to the self, but take more deliberation.

Have there been any particular humans who have influenced us most? We will name a few well known to mankind, else our statements will be meaningless to the reader, though greater influence has come from those little known to the populace - our good hearted contactees working quietly behind the scenes. Abraham Lincoln, who anguished and deliberated over mankind's acts, yet engaged the political arena fully to right these wrongs. He took action to help others in the face of stiff opposition. Dr. Jonas Salk, who discovered the Salk vaccine against polio, for his determination and fortitude to alleviate the suffering among others that he himself had suffered. Little known is that he experienced a form of polio in his youth, and knew its terror. He was tenacious in his resolve to help others. Albert Schweitzer, for his reverence for life and the method he used to relay this philosophy to others. He lived his philosophy, walked the talk as they say, though this made his life a hardship throughout. These examples all show how strong emotion can be harnessed for good, and it is this characteristic that has impressed and influenced us.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Meaning of Life

Note: written Oct 15, 1995.

Humans, unsure of an afterlife and without proof that reincarnation exists, often wonder what the point of it all is. Why struggle to be good when good guys seem to finish last. Why work to build an empire when disaster can strike and bring it to ruin. They look around and ask, is this all there is? They wonder if there is a God, or if there is why atrocities are allowed to occur. It all boils down to the question - what is the Meaning of Life?

Confusion is deliberate during 3rd Density, a relatively short density, as the single lesson to be learned comes to a focus fastest when the eye cannot see past the horizon. Service-to-Self or Service-to-Other is the decision to be made, but as this is an emotional and moral decision, rather than an intellectual decision, not knowing the outcome of this decision keeps the action going in the proper arena. Imagine if youngsters in school were given *no* descriptions on the outcome of their curricular decisions. This is a trendy idea which is scarcely followed, as parents and teachers and family and the media all influence youngsters by pointed references and applause or punishment if not by outright demands. The youngsters might be entranced by building things with blocks but be told that will only lead to a dirty job working with one's hands, or be gifted at music and be enthralled in composing music to the exclusion of all other activities but be reminded just as constantly that performers don't have the lifestyle that white collar professionals can look to. The youngster's choices, in short, are *not* made based on their inclinations in the main.

During 3rd Density the spiritual choices to be made crystallize quickest when no influences are allowed to interfere. Being aware of the outcome during the learning incarnations slows the process because intellectual decisions are made that are contrary to the emotional and moral leaning, so backsliding and vacillation set in. In situations where 3rd Density entities are told the outcome of their decisions they almost invariably announce they are Service-to-Other, when in fact they are dithering between the orientations and haven't decided. Then hypocrisy sets in as self-centered motives are masked, and when the entity cannot deny to themselves that they are acting with self-centered motives they may abandon the effort altogether in self-defeating rebellion. When unaware, they are more honest with themselves, ponder the results of actions and how they feel about this more openly, try various alternatives more playfully, and in general proceed with the business at hand in a more genuine manner.

During the Transformation few entities complete their 3rd Density lesson under the duress of the rapid pace of change. Some entities leaning toward the Service-to-Other rise to the opportunities presented to do greater acts of service. Many entities leaning strongly toward the Service-to-Self act out their orientation choice without hesitation, practicing for the life they are sensing awaits them, where the spoils go to the strongest and boldest. Those entities who are incarnated undecided into the Transformation, which is now, almost invariably remain in that state, as the increasing polarization in the world around them detracts from, rather than adds to, their own introspective search.

Thus, the Meaning of Life during 3rd Density is to determine your spiritual orientation, which we can tell you *now* as we are well within the Transformation.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Misinterpreted Messages

Note: written Nov 15, 1995.

Many efforts have been made in the past to prepare the people of Earth for the coming cataclysms and the spiritual Transformation that will follow. These efforts are reflected in the general perception that the approaching millennium will bring great change, perhaps the End of the World, perhaps a Rapture into a state of bliss, a Heaven on Earth, perhaps the appearance of an Antichrist, a nuclear holocaust, or all of these possibilities at once. As with most serious messages given to those who can only partially understand, the messages were misinterpreted - partly understood, partly misunderstood, partly skipped altogether, and partly generated by the listener to fill in the blanks. Most serious efforts to impart information about the coming pole shift and spiritual Transformation to follow have included the following:

- Death and destruction of massive proportions with whole cities destroyed utterly [End of the World].
- An increasing polarization of the orientations with an aggressive last-minute effort by the Service-to-Self to influence potential converts [Antichrist].
- Rescuing the Service-to-Others oriented from the cataclysms, briefly, and then returning them to a world scheduled to become a home for the Service-to-Others [Rapture].
- The Transformation of human society to Service-to-Other communities as only the Service-to- Others are allowed to incarnate on Earth [Heaven on Earth].

Where the above parallels the Christian understanding of the coming millennium, other cultures and religions will likewise have parallel myths and prophecies. If one reads them with insight they almost make sense.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Who to Believe

Note: written Aug 15, 1996.

We have explained that many channels are false, claiming to channel either for personal glory and attention or to deliberately disinform, and that true channels often speak poetically in metaphors and analogies or become so fascinated with a concept that they give it undue emphasis. We have also explained that many prophecies become misinterpreted messages due to the ear of the listener wishing to hear what they want to believe. Thus, the brief rescue that those firmly in the Service-to-Other orientation have been offered during the worst moments of the pole shift has been interpreted as the Ascension by Christians. We have also explained that the exact year of the pole shift is erroneously reported by many true channels, either because the human channel wants to deny what is in their future or because the aliens themselves are reluctant to give humans such terrifying news when there is little that most can do about it, and where dates have been reported in antiquity the measures by which the prophecy can be determined as a present date are not accurate.

Thus, humans receive many conflicting messages. Who to believe?

This situation of mixed or conflicting messages is certainly not new to humans, who deal with such elements in *every aspect* of their lives. Lovers say the three little words - I love you - but may be speaking of sexual desire or the need for affiliation or protection. Political promises are rife with conflicting statements, to say nothing of false intent. Both employer and employee misstate their qualifications and ability to deliver, the employer promising an exciting and educational environment and the prospective employee claiming competence to do the job. Product advertisement is so overstated that whole sections of the government are tasked with being watchdogs of such behavior. Criminal and civil prosecution find both sides giving conflicting claims of guilt or innocence and following up these claims with elaborate explanations and evidence. So why is it that humans expect to find absolute precision and truthfulness regarding the millennium prophecies and channeled claims?

As with all of life, you must think for yourself and make your *own* determinations.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Belief Systems

Note: written Sep 15, 1995.

During the Transformation some things line up nicely and undergo change smoothly and other things are on a collision course. Where people hold belief systems that stand at odds to information increasingly accepted by the populace as fact - a crisis is in the making. As with the crisis a round Earth presented to those convinced the Earth was flat, or the crisis the bones of Early Man presented to those convinced man was formed in a day - the alien presence presents a crisis to those convinced that man is the only intelligent species in the Universe or was brought forth by God in his likeness. This crisis is not peculiar to the highly religious, but as the precepts of many religions align with such concepts, the devout are prone to find themselves in this position.

On the first point, that man is the only intelligent species, the belief system is assaulted on all sides. Space ships indicating interstellar travel, feats such as rapid travel or disappearance, reports from contactees of medical miracles or genetic engineering feats, the ability to levitate objects - all point to a *higher* intelligence than Homo Sapiens possesses. Those resisting this fact must either capitulate and admit what their senses and logic are telling them or turn the other way and refuse to even contemplate the onslaught of information. These people are not hard to identify. They turn red in the face and start shouting their beliefs when presented with facts that challenge those beliefs, as though the argument were to be settled by volume.

On the second point, that man was made in God's image, the belief system places the individual in the position of having to choose. Either the belief can be broadened to include all life as being in God's image, placing Homo Sapiens in a peer relationship with other intelligent life forms, or the belief system holds and the alien visitors are held to be ungodly - demons. Here too the individual rigidly clinging to a belief system at odds with the facts can be recognized. As more and more information on the variety of intelligent life forms is made available, this individual turns away from the discussion with a dark face, muttering warnings.

How should those eager for the Transformation and comfortable with the new concepts being presented deal with those so rigidly caught in inappropriate belief systems? Pressing the facts on them does little good, as resistance only increases under pressure. In fact, the opposite approach works best. Make a casual comment now and then, but back off the subject. Do not confront. Let the facts work their magic, as they often do.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Judgment Day

Note: written Aug 15, 1995.

The millennium, with its transformative aspects, has been colored in many ways by many religions. The Christian religion paints this as the day of judgment, which in some respects it is! During the Transformation, those souls who have been practicing a true Service-to-Others orientation, where they care for others as much as the self, will get their reward, in a manner of speaking, by being allowed to incarnate again on Earth for what they would consider better times - life with others of the same orientation, or a Heaven on Earth. Likewise, those souls who have been practicing a determined Service- to-Self orientation, where they care for themselves 95% of the time and scarcely ever think of others, will find they are destined to what most would call a Hell - life with others like themselves!

Will the graves open and the dead walk again? In that all spirits who have been incarnating on Earth will be sorted out during the same general time period, this story has a relationship to the facts. Jesus did not mean that he himself, personally, would be returning to act as judge and jury, but that he and his group, along with others, would be involved with the Earth at this time.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Second Coming

Note: written Aug 15, 1995.

Regarding the return of Jesus, much ballyhoo is spread about this possibility, especially among fundamental Christians, who see this as the reward for any hardship they endure. Like most of the Bible, this has been misunderstood, and the intended message got skewered. The predictions of Moses should not be taken literally, as he spoke in allegory and from hope. The intended message relates to the Transformation, where the Earth will become a home for those in the Service-to-Others orientation. Jesus was saying, at that time the Earth will be like a home to me, where I and others operating in the Service- to-Others orientation will feel comfortable and at home. When he was understood to be saying that *he* would return, he was in fact using the royal *we*, referring to all those in the Service-to- Others orientation. In this regard, the efforts by various Service-to-Others groups such as the Nordics, Pleiadeans, and ourselves can be seen as having a mission similar to that of Jesus.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Ascension

Note: written Jan 15, 1996.

Learning of the Transformation, humans almost invariably put their own spin on it. Those humans who are operating solidly in the Service-to-Other orientation will be given the option to be lifted to safety, briefly, during the coming pole shift. This has long been imparted to mankind, as almost all 3rd Density worlds have voted to become Service-to-Other during their Transformation, and this temporary lift is simply a means of transporting them into their future home, the Earth. This message has been twisted, for comfort and gain. In particular, the Christian religion has used the concept of an ascension to encourage obedience in the flock and support of the religious elite. Follow the rules and you will be saved. There is no group or religion that is scheduled for ascension, no ritual or bartering that will improve one's chances, no practice or lifestyle that will pave the way - there is *only* the quiet decision, reflected in genuine action, on one's orientation to be Service-to-Other. This decision cannot be faked or taught or expedited by dogma. It involves the individual, solely.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.



ZetaTalk: The Lift

Note: written Oct 15, 1996.

What has been interpreted by Christian fundamentalists as the rapture and by some New Agers as salvation at the hands of their space brothers is what we have described as the lift, a temporary removal of those humans staunchly in the Service-to-Others orientation from the effects of the cataclysms. Hearing in this prophecy or that of this offer to be made to those in the Service-to-Others, the message quickly got skewed to include the listener. If the message was heard by a Christian fundamentalist while reading the Bible, then those to be saved during Armageddon were Christians. If the message was heard by humanitarian New Agers reading and interpreting ancient prophecies, then clearly this rescue at the dawn of a new age was the rescue of all of mankind by the wisdom and intervention of friendly aliens. At no time was the listener left behind. What in fact is to happen during the most terrible hour of that most terrible day?

Those staunchly in the Service-to-Other orientation are increasingly becoming contactees, whether aware of that status or not. The Transformation is more and more in the minds of those in the Service-to-Others, and thus the mass consciousness of those who think along like lines informs those humans who are *not* contactees of what the others are experiencing. It is a wake-up call. Thus alerted to momentous changes ahead, The Call is given and yet another Service-to-Other human has become a contactee. There is much confusion about the Lift, its purpose and execution. This is greatly mixed up, in human minds, with the parental image, someone taking care of them. This is likewise mixed up, in human minds, with the general government assurance that they *will* take care of you. For instance, if the government comes to *lift* you, via helicopter, from the flood plains, then they don't drop you back into the mess, they take you to a safe place where you get soup and blankets. The Lift is not intended to take a Service-to-Other person to safety, it is intended to prevent them from dying, as they wish to continue their incarnation and do work toward the good in the Aftertime. As conscious encounters with aliens will occur only as the general populace in an area is ready for this, en mass, giving someone the Lift is not to give them a *solid clue* that aliens exist!

1. the rules that an Element of Doubt must exist, until the person *and his associates* are ready for full conscious encounters, must be adhered to.
2. the rule of Non Interference, beyond simply saving the Service-to-Other person from destruction so they can continue their incarnation, must be adhered to.

Thus, we do not *rescue* humans, we simply permit their incarnation to continue. The lift will be facilitated by what the Bible refers to as the mark of God, what the Oasphe referred to as a mark in the forehead, and what contactee support groups commonly refer to as an implant. Implants are simply locating devices that help visitors and their contactees come into contact quickly. The contactee may give mental directions, but there is nothing like a homing device to make contact fast. During the cataclysms, when the Earth's crust has shifted and *stopped*, a great many humans will need to

be located and lifted, simultaneously. As we have stated, most in the Service-to-Others have declined this offer so as to be with their loved ones during the time of greatest need. But likewise, many have determined they can best serve by being whole to help pick up the pieces. A busy time, when implants long used to bring visitor and contactee together will be used as emergency devices.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Future Pole Shifts

Note: written Feb 15, 1997. Planet X and the 12th Planet are one and the same.

As we have explained, the 12th Planet won't move to 4th Density when the Earth moves, as the hominoids on that planet are not due for a Transformation until sometime in the future. The Earth is in her transformative period, although the actual switch to physical 4th Density will not occur for some decades. But what will occur when the 12th Planet hominoids *are* ready to be harvested? Will their planet move to a physical 4th Density, and will this not reinstate the periodic pole shifts that the Earth experiences today? This would indeed be the case *if* the 12th Planet were planned to be moved, but not all life bearing planets become a home for entities in a 4th Density spiritual existence. Some remain permanently a home for 3rd Density entities, forming entities in the first step in spiritual life.

Harvests occur periodically on 3rd Density worlds, and occur without a Transformation. A Transformation only happens when the physical world is destined to become a home for entities living in physical 4th Density. A Transformation thus encompasses a vote of the current native entities, those who formed on that planet, as to their orientation. Once the vote has been taken, as it was in the case of the Earth just prior to the mid-century point some 50 years ago, then the orientation of the future 4th Density planet is established. In the case of the Earth, as we have explained, this future orientation was determined to be Service-to-Other. As a result of the vote, incarnations onto the transforming world are in accordance with the future orientation. For the Earth, this means that Service-to-Other entities are reincarnating at the present time.

A harvest on a 3rd Density world results in mature Service-to-Other and Service-to-Self entities being removed, upon the physical death of the life form their current incarnation occurred in, to another world, a 4th Density world both spiritually and physically. Thus, the future Earth will be the recipient of many entities from other worlds who have matured to the point of being 50/50 concerned for others as much as concerned for self. These entities will incarnate into the hybrid life form we are producing. Some of these entities could conceivably be from the 12th Planet, former giant hominoids from the planet that ravaged the Earth periodically during its passage through the Solar System. The 12th Planet will *continue* as a 3rd Density existence planet, forming entities in the giant hominoids who were seeded to be native to that planet.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Scheduled Events

Note: written Sep 15, 1995.

Periodically humans anxious about all the changes coming about hope for something solid. Something akin to when the President calls a press conference and at last explains. Something akin to when a dying man comes clean and hands his diary over to an investigative reporter. Some breakthrough. Mankind these days is dealing with general uneasiness about the millennium, which is supposed to be the end of the world or at least catastrophic, the alien presence, which they are told may or may not be true but which is constantly in the news in some manner or another, and their sense of weather pattern changes that seem only partly explained by the Greenhouse effect. Many people are telepathic, and listen to each other when they share anxieties. If more than one thinks something is going to happen on a particular date, it is because they are telling this to each other.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com



[Mail this Page](#) to a Friend.

ZetaTalk: Blue Star

Note: written Nov 15, 1995.

The coming Transformation propagates so many expectations that it is no surprise that stories abound. Some of the favorites involve being transformed by light, a take-off from the notion that entities evolve toward existing only in light form and the awareness that contactees have that highly evolved entities visit them in light form. Along those lines is a fanciful story that a Blue Star will arrive during the Transformation to bathe the Earth in healing rays. There is no such Blue Star nor is the Transformation to occur in this manner. The Transformation looks inward, to the hearts and minds of Earthlings. It is *here* where the healing light, so to speak, comes from, not some magical saving ray from outer space. Humans looking for salvation must look to themselves, and this is one of the lessons to be learned. Only spiritual infants look to others for salvation, as the infant looks to its parents.

All rights reserved: ZetaTalk@ZetaTalk.com